This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES
3 3433 08189576 9
Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

DUKAPAṬṬHĀNA

VOL. I

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Pali Text Society

Dukapaṭṭhāna

VOL. I.

BEING

PART OF THE ABHIDHAMMA PIṬAKA

EDITED BY
MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.

London
PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY
BY
HENRY FROWDE
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.
1906

Digitized by Google

THE NEW YORK
PUBLIC LIBRARY
366625
ASTOR, LENOX AND
TILDEN FOUNDATIONS.
R 1908

Digitized by Google

TO

THE PIOUS MEMORY

OF THE

FIRST EDITORS OF THE ABHIDHAMMA-PIṬAKA

YE TE TAŊ VISESATO C'ETTHA ANANTANAYAŊ SAMANTAPAṬṬHĀNAŊ

VICINANTĀ DĪGHARATTAŊ VĪTINĀMESUŊ

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

CONTENTS

CHAPTER		PAGE
	Preface	ix
I.	Hetuduka	1
II.	Sahetukaduka	24
III.	Hetusampayuttaduka	57
IV.	Hetu-ceva-sahetukaduka	58
V.	Hetu-ceva-hetusampayuttaduka	69
VI.	Nahetu-sahetukaduka	70
VII.	Sappaccayaduka	85
VIII.	Saŋkhataduka	90
IX.	Sanidassanaduka	91
X.	Sappaṭighaduka	105
XI.	Rūpiduka	121
XII.	Lokiyaduka	135
XIII.	Kenaci-viññeyyaduka	150
XIV.	Āsavaduka	153
XV.	Sāsavaduka	169
XVI.	Āsavasampayuttaduka	170
XVII.	Āsavo-ceva-sāsavaduka	195
XVIII.	Āsavo-ceva-āsavasampayuttaduka	199
XIX.	Āsavavippayuttasāsavaduka	204
XX.	Saŋyojanaduka	205
XXI.	Saŋyojaniyaduka	216
XXII.	Saŋyojanasampayuttaduka	217
XXIII.	Saŋyojano-ceva-saŋyojaniyaduka	236
XXIV.	Saŋyojano-ceva-saŋyojanasampayuttaduka	238
XXV.	Saŋyojanavippayuttasaŋyojaniyaduka	244

Digitized by Google

CHAPTER		PAGE
XXVI.	Ganthaduka - - - -	245
XXVII.	Ganthaniyaduka - - - -	259
XXVIII.	Ganthasampayuttaduka - - -	260
XXIX.	Gantho-ceva-ganthaniyaduka - -	283
XXX.	Gantho-ceva-ganthasampayuttaduka -	285
XXXI.	Ganthavippayuttaganthaniyaduka -	288
XXXII.	Oghaduka - , - - -	288
XXXIII.	Nīvaraṇaduka - - - -	289
XXXIV.	Nīvaraṇiyaduka - - - -	304
XXXV.	Nīvaraṇasampayuttaduka - - -	305
XXXVI.	Nīvaraṇo-ceva-nīvaraṇiyaduka - -	316
XXXVII.	Nīvaraṇo-ceva-nīvaraṇasampayuttaduka -	318
XXXVIII.	Nīvaraṇavippayuttanīvaraṇiyaduka -	324
XXXIX.	Parāmāsaduka - - - -	325
XL.	Parāmaṭṭhaduka - - - -	337
XLI.	Parāmāsasampayuttaduka - -	338
XLII.	Parāmāso-ceva-parāmaṭṭhaduka - -	350
XLIII.	Parāmāsavippayuttaparāmaṭṭhaduka -	353
	Corrigenda - - - -	354
	Appendix - - - -	355

Digitized by Google

PREFACE

THE Duka-Paṭṭhāna is one of the several compilations termed Paṭṭhānas, which, taken together, are known to Buddhists as Paṭṭhānapakaraṇaŋ, or Mahāpakaraṇaŋ. It has been transcribed for the Pali Text Society through the unflagging and careful labour of my friend Miss G. M. Noakes and my sister, Miss M. C. Foley, B.Sc., during 1904-5. Their transcription is from the Siamese edition, with which I have collated—(1) the Burmese Mandalay palmleaf MS. belonging to the India Office Library; (2) a paper transcript in Siṇhalese character, copied at Colombo for Professor Rhys Davids some twenty years ago; and (3) the fine edition published by the Hanthawaddy Press at Rangoon, and lent me from his own library by the Rev. Ānanda Metteyya, the English founder of the Buddhasāsana Samāgama. Owing to the fact that Pali scholars, in cataloguing the Buddhist canon, had given the Duka-paṭṭhāna priority over the rest of the work (see *J.P.T.S.*, 1882, pp. 34, 61; 1896-1903, p. 33); and also as, in the Siamese volumes containing the work, no order of sequence was indicated, this part was handed over for transcription first, without further investigation. In the work of collation, however, the number of *peyyālas* seemed to refer to passages given in full elsewhere. The Mandalay MS., moreover, besides being often scarcely legible through want of ink, proved to be not infrequently faulty; and

Digitized by Google

the Siṇhalese copy was worse. I therefore wrote to the Rev. Ānanda Metteyya begging him to order for me a copy of the entire work from the Hanthawaddy Press. With the greatest kindness he dispatched to me his own copy. But there were unfortunate delays, so that the five volumes only reached me when several sheets were awaiting final collation and revision. I then noted that the volumes inscribed first and second were devoted to the Tikapaṭṭhāna, the third to the Dukapaṭṭhāna. The same order is observed in the Mātikā of the Dhammasaŋgaṇi and in the Pañhapucchakas of the Vibhaŋga. The Pañcappakaraṇa-atthakathā and the Atthasālinī, p. 9, confirm it in the case of the Paṭṭhāna. It was, however, too late to do more than start the transcription of the Tikapaṭṭhāna. There is, nevertheless, no progressive development in the subject-matter of either division of the work which might put the reader, if he begin with the second (Dukapaṭṭhāna), at a disadvantage. On the contrary, there is a certain advantage in coping with the relative simplicity of the logical combinations of pairs (positive and negative), before proceeding to the more elaborate combinations of triplets of terms. There remains, nevertheless, the very positive disadvantage of the *peyyāla's* occurring in the Dukapaṭṭhāna from the very outset, and referring to recurring formulæ given in full, some of them very lengthy, in the Tikapaṭṭhāna. These I have transcribed from the Rangoon edition and placed in an Appendix—a method that will prove, at least, not more cumbersome to the reader than if, to fill up the lacunæ left in all these texts, he had to fetch down from his shelves a prior edition of the Tikapaṭṭhāna.

There remains the fact of certain minor but frequent excisions of my own, made not without some fear and trembling. The inordinate length and symmetrical structure of the work, coupled with the very attenuated interest it can claim to possess for any modern student, whether of the West or of the East, would go far to

Digitized by Google

justify a much more extended condensation than has been made. And the whole of the Paṭṭhāna being practically nothing more than a huge series of logical exercises in the correlating of terms, to be acquired, originally, by oral teaching, it becomes as superfluous to print more than the variable portion in each formula as it would be to give in full what is summed in a mathematical symbol, or in such set phrases as those in 'The House that Jack built.' Even, however, if the advisability of condensation be admitted, the 'where' and the 'how much' of it is an anxious problem. The old story of the father and his son carrying, and being carried by, the donkey, and never any way escaping the blame of passers-by, has scarcely been absent from my mind for the space of six months. The result is that my own excisions do not exceed and seldom equal those in the Burmese and Siṇhalese texts.[1] And, except in the case of the abbreviations in the nine numbered and recurring formulæ, the reader, if he hold it worth while, may consult the footnote references. In my own judgment, the remainder of the Paṭṭhāna could very well undergo such a surplus of condensation as would enable the whole of it to be edited in two more volumes. There are still, no doubt, pious and erudite Abhidhammikas spending secluded lives in mastering these interminable permutations of possible modes of subjective experience. But for the majority of Buddhists, as for students of other persuasions, the Pali Text Society's editions aim more, I take it, at being a medium of enlightenment, in which the unessential elaborations of form are reckoned as relatively unimportant, beside the high mission of conveying, to the greatest possible number, the vital structure in a great phase of human thought.

---

[1] Were it not for the relative fullness in the Siamese edition, the task of editing the Paṭṭhāna would be fraught with more difficulty. The other texts, to a great extent, give only the chief terms in each sentence. *Cf.* p. 9, *n.*; p. 181, *nn.*

Digitized by Google

To those, nevertheless, who, on opening this volume about the middle, find its perusal too irritating, I would suggest, first, a preliminary study of the appended table of the nine formulæ, recurring uniformly in every Duka; and next, of the first Duka, taken in conjunction with the Appendix. Or of the twelfth Duka (Lokiya), to which the texts frequently refer, when abbreviating, as if to a sort of norm.

Respecting the first Duka, or rather the first group of Dukas, it should always be remembered that the term *hetu* is used in its Abhidhamma, or more technical sense, as meaning the three basic or 'ground' conditions of bad karma—lust, enmity, and illusion—and of their three opposites—viz., alobha, adosa, amoha—as stated in the Hetugocchaka of the Dhammasaŋgaṇi (pp. 188-192). I do not think Childers distinguished this more special meaning under either 'Hetu' or 'Paṭṭhānaŋ' in his dictionary. If the more popular meaning of the word as 'cause,' or 'reason,' so familiar to us in the Sutta-Piṭaka phrase, 'taŋ kissa hetu?'—the cadence calling up the Irish idiom 'And for why?'—be relegated to the words in the text, 'paṭicca' and 'ārabbha,' it will at least render more intelligible the opening pages, not to say much in those that follow. Thus in the opening sentence of the Hetuduka we may read, for *hetu*, not 'cause,' nor for *dhammo* 'thing,'[1] but by hetu dhammo understand that one of these six

---

[1] I do not mean that *dhamma*, elsewhere in the Dhamma, is not often best rendered by 'thing,' or 'quality,' but that its Abhidhamma sense seems to be more strictly, or more often, 'state of mind,' or 'of consciousness.' See my 'Psychological Ethics,' xxxii-xxxv., and Index to Saŋyutta Nikāya (vol. vi.), *s. v.* Dhamma. I must apologize for the Germanized expression, 'ground-state.' The Buddhists call it *mūla*, root (of good, bad karma).

Digitized by Google

well-defined states of ethical experience is meant. For *paccaya*, again, we may take, not the particular relation of cause, but the more general meaning of 'relation.' This relieves the sentence of the congestion in causal terminology, and we get:—'Under-the-[given]-relation of ground-state:—because of one ground-state another ground-state arises. [For instance] absence of lust induces absence of enmity and of infatuation.'[1]

Our formula is now revealed as a fairly simple and (*pace* Childers) unmetaphysical statement of ethical doctrines, not more (if not less) metaphysical, at least, than such statements as Petruchio's:—'It (over-roasted flesh) engenders choler, planteth anger.'

The sample of the present work which Childers quotes (*s.v.* Paṭṭhānaŋ) is from the, to us, vaguer relation, nahetu-paccaya, and occurs on p. 4, § 5, of this volume. It is less easy to render in more intelligible English than is his. But this is largely owing to the logical love in the mind of the first Buddhist scholastics[2] for the use of contrary and contradictory forms. Bearing this in mind, and repeating the alterations made above, we get:—'Under the [given]relation of non-ground-state:—because of what is not a ground-state of mind a ground-state of mind arises.' [For instance] because of skandhas [say, a condition of body and mind], accompanied by doubt and excitement, infatuation arises also accompanied by doubt and excitement.' The pupil was taught to consider four of the five skandhas which made up his individuality as na-hetu,[3] as in themselves ethically neutral. Hence to him the category nahetu or ahetuka easily suggested skandhas.

---

[1] More literally, 'muddleheadedness.'

[2] We note its root in the use of negative forms with positive import—*e.g.*, alobho, etc. See *op. cit.*, p. 21, *n.* 3, 22, *n.* 3.

[3] Vibhaŋga, p. 63. The skandha of syntheses (saŋkhārā), in so far as it meant states of mind elaborated by citta, *could* include the ground-states. *Cf.* Dh. S., 30, 80, etc.

Digitized by Google

None the less, the text remains very difficult and obscure to the uninitiated Western mind, and I am far from pretending to solve any one of its problems. I only suggest that, from what I can discover, the simpler, less metaphysical reading usually proves the more lucid; and again, that the aim of the work seems to have been more a series of exercises in a logic of terms and relations than any attempt to enunciate 'metaphysical propositions.' The student who had mastered the doctrines, laid down and illustrated with picturesque detail in the Nikāyas, was, in these Abhidhamma catechisms and exercises, led on to practise himself in analyses of the modes and conditioned procedure of ethical consciousness. He was to gain insight into, and mastery over, the working of his own subjective experience, by letting the mind play about among these correlations of terms, that were to him richer in import than to us.

All further discussion of paṭṭhāna, paccaya, and the like, I propose to defer till an edition of the Tika-paṭṭhāna sees its way to the light. Here let it suffice to add that, in provisionally using, above, 'relation' for paccaya, I wished to avoid any risk of restricting that term, which plays so wide a part in this work, to any exact coincidence of meaning with our terms 'condition,' 'antecedent,' or 'cause,' which might prove eventually too narrow for it. The Commentary warns me herein by defining paccaya as any upakārako dhammo—any state, or term, let us say, which, in a specified variety of ways (see, *e.g.*, list on p. 3) is ancillary to another term.

It only remains for me here and now to tender my very cordial thanks to the Rev. Ānanda Metteyya for his prompt and generous co-operation in my labours, and also my grateful acknowledgment of the courtesy of Mr. F. W. Thomas in lending me the Mandalay MS.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

November, 1906.

Digitized by Google

SCHEME OF THE NINE FORMULÆ (pp. 1-3, *passim*).

(*A* = any given positive term, *a* its contradictory.*)

1.	In a given relation, because of				*A*, *A*	arises.
2.	,,	,,	,,	,,	*A*, *a*	,,
3.	,,	,,	,,	,,	*A*, *A* + *a*	arise.
4.	,,	,,	,,	,,	*a*, *a*	arises.
5.	,,	,,	,,	,,	*a*, *A*	,,
6.	,,	,,	,,	,,	*a*, *A* + *a*	arise.
7.	,,	,,	,,	,,	*A* + *a*, *A*	arises.
8.	,,	,,	,,	,,	*A* + *a*, *a*	,,
9.	,,	,,	,,	,,	*A* + *a*, *A* + *a*	arise.

* *I.e.* non *A*, *e.g.* nahetu.

In the footnotes:
- R. = Burmese Rangoon edition.
- B. = ,, Mandalay MS.
- K. = Siamese edition.
- S. = Sinhalese MS.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Namo
tassa bhagavato
arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

[I.

DUKA-PAṬṬHĀNAŊ.

I.

HETU-DUKAŊ.]

[*Anulomaŋ.*]

1. Hetuŋ dhammaŋ[1] paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho; adosaŋ paṭicca alobho amoho; amohaŋ paṭicca alobho adoso. Lobhaŋ paṭicca moho; mohaŋ paṭicca lobho; dosaŋ paṭicca moho; mohaŋ paṭicca doso.[2] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe[3] . . .

2. Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*[4])

---

[1] *So* R. *and* K. B. *and* S. hetudhammaŋ *always.*

[2] *None of the texts collated give* lobho *and* doso *as mutually conditioned.*

[3] *None of the texts collated give the excisions in this connexion.* R. *has nowhere* . . . pe . . .

[4] *See above under* § 1. *Only* K. *has* bandhitabbaŋ.

Digitized by Google

. . . Lobhaŋ paṭicca moho sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . pe. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

4. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.[1] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu,[2] vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe. . . .[3]

5. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetū khandhe paṭicca hetū. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca hetū.

6. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā hetū ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā hetū ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

7. Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Alobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). . . . Lobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca moho, dosañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca moho. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe alobhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca adoso amoho . . . pe. . . .

8. Hetuñ ca na hetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca hetuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandh cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Dve khandhe ca hetuñ ca paṭicca dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Paṭi-

---

[1] R. *adds*, Dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

[2] S. *and* K. *usually read* vatthuŋ. B. *and* R. vatthu. B. vatthu *also in accusative*.

[3] *All texts excise. To be read presumably with* tayo . . . dve . . . dve. *Cf.* pp. 6, 7, § 4 *with* khandhā *in this* §.

Digitized by Google

sandhikkhaṇe vatthuñ ca hetuñ ca paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

9. Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca alobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā adoso amoho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve khandhe ca alobhañ ca paṭicca dve khandhā adoso amoho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuñ ca alobhañ ca paṭicca adoso amoho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . pe. . . .

Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*rūpaŋ chaḍḍetvā arūpe yeva nava pañhā*)[1] . . . adhipatipaccayā . . . (*paṭisandhi natthi, paripuṇṇaŋ*). Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ, upādā rūpaŋ (*idaŋ ninnānaŋ*)[2] . . .
anantarapaccayā . . .
samanantarapaccayā . . .
sahajātapaccayā . . . (*sabbe mahābhūtā yāva asaññasattā*) . . .
aññamaññapaccayā . . .
nissayapaccayā . . .
upanissayapaccayā[3] . . .
purejātapaccayā[4] . . .
āsevanapaccayā . . . (*dvīsu*[5] *paṭisandhi natthi*) . . .
kammapaccayā . . .
vipākapaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .
avigatapaccayā . . .

---

[1] S. ārammaṇapaccayā rūpaŋ. Chaḍḍetvā arūpe ye ca neva neva pañhā. B. paccayā rūpaŋ chaḍḍetvā || arūpe ca nava pañhā.

[2] S. Adhipatipaccayā paṭisandhi natthi paripuṇṇaŋ. Naŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca. Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānan rūpaŋ idanānaŋ. B. Idaŋ nānaŋ. R. imaŋ nānaŋ.

[3] S. *omits.* [4] B. pūre° *always.* [5] R. *dvīsu pi.*

Digitized by Google

Hetuyā nava, sabbattha nava,
ārammaṇe nava, avigate nava :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

4. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .[1] Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā. Ekaŋ mahābhūtan . . . pe . . . bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ[2] . . . pe . . .

5. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetudhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2. Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Hetuŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Nahetū khandhe[3] paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . (*sabbe mahābhūtā*) . . .

8. Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Hetuñ ca nahetū ca khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . nādhipatipaccayā[4] . . . (*paripuṇṇaŋ*) . . . nānantarapaccayā[5] . . . nasamanantarapaccayā . . . na aññamaññapaccayā . . . na upanissayapaccayā . . .

1. Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

---

[1] *Cf.* p. 2, § 6.

[2] B. āhāraŋ utuŋ asañña (*sic*). R. āhāra || utu || asañña ||. S. āhāraŋ utu.

[3] S. nahetu khandhaŋ.

[4] R. na-adhi°.

[5] R. na-anant°.

Digitized by Google

Arūpe alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*)[1] . . . Lobhaŋ paṭicca moho, mohaŋ paṭicca lobho . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe hetuŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Hetuŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . Lobhaŋ paṭicca moho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . pe[2] . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā. Dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā.[3] Nahetū khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

5. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe nahetū khandhe paṭicca hetū. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

6. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā hetū ca; dve khandhe . . . pe . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

7. Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe alobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca adoso amoho, . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . arūpe lobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca moho . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

8. Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

---

[1] *Cf.* p. 1 *under* § 1. S. *adds* dhammaŋ.
[2] B. *and* R. *repeat* cakkaŋ. [3] R. *omits sentence.*

Digitized by Google

Arūpe nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca hetuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve khandhe . . . pe . . . nahetū khandhe ca hetuñ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

9. Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā uppajjanti napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca alobhaŋ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā adoso amoho ca; . . . pe . . . dve khandhe . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca; . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

1. Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati napacchājātapaccayā: . . . pe . . . nāsevanapaccayā[1] . . . pe . . .

2. Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Hetuŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

4. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Nahetū khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā. Bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ.

8. Hetuñ ca nahetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

1. Hetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu dhammo uppajjati navipākapaccayā: . . . pe . . .[2]

4. Nahetuŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu dhammo uppajjati nāhārapaccayā.

Bāhiraŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ[3] asaññasattānaŋ. Ekaŋ mahā-

---

[1] B., R. *and* S. na āsev°. [2] R. *adds* (nava).

[3] B. utuŋ asañña || na jhānapaccayā || bāhiraŋ āhāraŋ utuŋ asañña sattānaŋ mahābhūte paṭicca rūpajīvitindriyaŋ || najhānapaccayā || pañcaviññāṇaŋ bāhiraŋ āhāraŋ utuŋ asañña namaggapaccayā || S. utu . . . asañña . . . na indriyapacca . . . bāhiraŋ āhāraŋ utu . . . asañña indriyapacca bāhiraŋ āhāraŋ utu . . . asaññasattānaŋ, *etc.*

Digitized by Google

bhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā. Mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaŋ upādā-rūpaŋ . . . pe . . .[1]

. . . na indriyapaccayā . . . Bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ. Ekaŋ[2] mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca upādā-rūpaŋ asaññasattānaŋ. Mahābhūte paṭicca rūpajīvitindriyaŋ.

. . . najhānapaccayā . . . Pañcaviññāṇasahagataŋ[3] ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . pe . . .

. . . namaggapaccayā . . . Ahetukaŋ nahetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe[4] bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ . . . pe . . .

. . . nasampayuttapaccayā . . . navippayuttapaccayā . . . (*napurejātasadisaŋ, arūpe yeva.*[5]) . . .

. . . nonatthipaccayā . . .

. . . novigatapaccayā . . .

Nahetuyā dve,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,[6]
nānantare tīṇi,[6]
nasamanantare[7] tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe[8] tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte[9] nava,
nāsevane nava.[6]
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye[10] ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi: —

evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] R. *omits last two sentences.*

[2] R. *omits to* asaññasattānaŋ.

[3] S: Pañca viññāṇaŋ bāhiraŋ āhāraŋ utu . . . asañña . . . namaggapaccayā . . . hetukaŋ na hetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . R. Pañcaviññāṇaŋ bāhiraŋ . . .

[4] R. *omits.* [5] R. *arūpapañhā yeva.* [6] *So also* R.

[7] B. *and* S. *omit.* [8] B. nā aññ°. S. nāññ°.

[9] B. na paccha°. [10] K. nind°.

Digitized by Google

Hetupaccayā,[1] nārammaṇe[2] tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
(*saŋkhittaŋ*)
na upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,[3]
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā,[4] ārammaṇe dve,
anantare dve (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
kamme dve,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre dve,
indriye dve,
jhāne dve,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte dve (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
avigate dve.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.[5]

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccavārasadiso;*[6] *paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi paṭiccavārasadisā*[7] *yeva pañhā.*[8] *Mahābhūtesu niṭṭhitesu vatthuŋ paccayāti kātabbaŋ.*[9] *Pañcāyatanāni anulome pi paccaniye pi yathā labbhanti tathā kātabbā. Saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paripuṇṇā. Rūpaŋ natthi, arūpam eva.*)

[*Anulomaŋ.*]

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Alobho adosassa amohassa hetupaccayena paccayo . . .

---

[1] B. nahetu. [2] R. na āram°. [3] R. *omits clause.*
[4] B. Hetupaccayā. [5] B. *and* S. *omit this title.*
[6] R. *omits.* [7] B. °sadiso.
[8] K. yeva pañhāvāre mahābhūtesu, *etc.* *Possibly the right reading is,* yeva. Paccayavāre mahā°, *etc.* *Cf.* pp. 33-35.
[9] R. *and* S. kātabbā.

Digitized by Google

(*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . Lobho mohassa hetupaccayena paccayo. Doso mohassa hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .[1]

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Hetu[2] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Patisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Alobho adosassa amohassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . Lobho mohassa . . . pe . . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuŋ ārabbha hetū khandhā uppajjanti.

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuŋ ārabbha nahetū khandhā uppajjanti.

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa ārammanapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuŋ ārabbha hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ samādiyitvā uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ, nibbāṇaŋ . . .[3] Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā nahetū

---

[1] B. *and* S. *continue to abbreviate by dropping words or portions of words.* [2] R. Hetū.

[3] *I.e.* paccavekkhanti.

Digitized by Google

pahīnakilese[1] paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese, pubbe samudācinne kilese jānanti, cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ, nahetū khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti,[2] . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati,[3] dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti,[4] cetopariyañāṇena nahetucittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti.[5] Ākāsānañcāyatanakiriyaŋ[6] viññāṇañcāyatanakiriyassa, ākiñcaññāyatanakiriyaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanakiriyassa, rūpāyatanaŋ[7] cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Nahetū[8] khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa aṇāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammanapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ datvā . . . (*paṭhamagamanaŋ*[9] *yeva.* Āvajjanā *natthi.* Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññānassāti *idaŋ natthi*).

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa arammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ . . . uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, taŋ ārabbha[10] hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*tatthatatthaṭṭhitena*[11] *imaŋ kātabbaŋ dutiyagamanasadisaŋ*[12]).

7. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa dhammassa arammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha hetū uppajjanti.

---

[1] R. nahetuŋ pahīnakilesaŋ.

[2] R., B. *and* S. *omit three last words.*

[3] R., B. *and* S. *omit.*

[4] B. *and* S. *omit two last words.* R. *omits* suṇāti.

[5] R. jānanti.

[6] R., B. *and* S. *omit* kiriy-aŋ-assa. K. *does not use it again. Cf* p. 42, *etc.*

[7] B. rūpārupaŋ.

[8] S. Hetu.

[9] S. °gatāgataŋ.

[10] S. ārabbhati.

[11] R. °aṭhitena.

[12] K. *dutiyassa ārammaṇasadisaŋ.*

Digitized by Google

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā nahetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha nahetū khandhā uppajjanti.

9. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—hetuŋ garuŋ katvā hetū uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—hetu adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ hetūnaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—hetuŋ garuŋ katvā nahetū khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—hetu adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .[1] garuŋ katvā hetū[2] ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati . . .[3] khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—(dānam datvā *ti*[4] *vitthāretabbaŋ yāva*[5] nahetū khandhā). Sahajātādhipati:—nahetu adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ. . . .[6]

5. Nahetu[7] dhammo hetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ datvā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ yāva* vatthu[8] nahetū ca khandhā *tāva kātabbaŋ*). Sahajātādhipati:—nahetu adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ. . . .[9]

---

[1] *As under* 1. [2] B. nahetu. [3] *As under* 2.
[4] S. idāni. [5] B. yā ca. [6] *As under* 2.
[7] B. Hetu. [8] *Does this refer to* p. 10, ll. 3, 4?
[9] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa[1] ca. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ[2] paccavekkhati tam garuŋ katvā nahetū khandhā ca hetū ca uppajjanti. Pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . (*yāva* vatthu nahetū khandhā ca *tāva kātabbam*). Sahajātādhipati:—nahetu adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca . . .[3]

7. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā hetū uppajjanti.

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā nahetussa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā nahetū khandhā uppajjanti.

9. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa ca. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .[4] katvā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā hetū pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ hetūnaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā . . .[5] pacchimānaŋ nahetūnaŋ[6] khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Purimā . . .[7] hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa. . . .

Purimā purimā nahetū khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ nahetūnaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*[8]) . . . Neva-

---

[1] B. hetussa.
[2] R. uposatha || taŋ garuŋ katvā pacca°.
[3] *As under* 3.
[4] *As under* 8.
[5] *As under* 1.
[6] B. hetūnaŋ.
[7] *As under* 1.
[8] *Cf.* p. 10.

Digitized by Google

saññānāsaññāyatanaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa[1] dhammassa . . .

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa . . .

(*nahetumūlakaŋ tīṇi pi ekasadisaŋ.*)

7. Hetu ca nahetu[2] ca dhammā hetussa. . . .

Purimā purimā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ hetūnaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā nahetussa. . . .

Purimā . . .[3] pacchimānaŋ nahetūnaŋ[4] khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

9. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa ca. . . .

Purimā . . .[5] pacchimānaŋ hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.[6] . . . (*anantarasadisaŋ*)[7] . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayc . . . (*ime dve paṭiccavārasadisā*)[8] . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo. . . . (*paccayavāro*[9] *nissayavārasadiso*[7]).

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—hetū[10] hetūnaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . [11]hetū nahetūnaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. nahetussa.

[2] R. *here begins to use* hetū ca nahetū ca.

[3] *As under* 7.

[4] S. hetūnaŋ. K. *substitutes* sampayuttakānaŋ.

[5] *As under* 7.

[6] S. *omits* samanantara° paccayo.

[7] S. °sarisaŋ.

[8] S. °sadisaŋ.

[9] R. °*vāre.*

[10] K. hetu *always.*

[11] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo . . .[1] hetūnaŋ[2] sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:— saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe[3] . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Mānaŋ jappeti[4] diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . catutthassa maggassa[5] . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo. . . .[6] saddhaŋ . . . pe[3] . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . patthanāya maggassa[7] phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . (*dutiya-upanissayasadisaŋ*).[8]

7. Hetu[9] ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa. . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:— hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā hetūnaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā nahetussa. . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo . . .[10] khandhā nahetūnaŋ[11] khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

9. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa ca. . . .

Ārammanūpanissayo . . .[12] hetūnañ ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As under* 2. [2] K. nahetūnaŋ. [3] *So all the texts.*
[4] R. *and* B. *omit these two words.* S. *omits the latter.*
[5] R., B. *and* S. *omit these two words.*
[6] *As under* 4. [7] S. pattanāya maggaŋ.
[8] *I.e. probably as under* 4.
[9] R. hetū ca nahetū *in* 7-9 *always.*
[10] *As under* 7. [11] B. hetūnaŋ. [12] *As under* 7.

Digitized by Google

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—arahā[1] cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo, . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu nahetūnaŋ[2] khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa. . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthuŋ hetūnaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . . pe[3] . . . Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhanaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā hetū purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa[4] dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā nahetū khandhā purejātassa . . .[5]

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā[6] nahetussa. . . .

Pacchājātā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa.[5] . . .

---

[1] R., B. *and* S. *omit*. [2] B. hetūnaŋ. [3] *As under* 5.
[4] S. hetussa. [5] *As under* 2. [6] B. dhammo.

Digitized by Google

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*anantarasadisaŋ*).

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā.[1] Sahajātā: — nahetu cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—nahetu cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātā . . .[2] sampayuttakānaŋ hetūnaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—nahetu[3] cetanā vipākānaŋ hetūnaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Sahajātā: . . .[4] khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .[4] khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

Vipāko alobho adosassa amohassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭiccavārasadisaŋ. Vipākavibhaŋge*[5] *nava pañhā*).

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetū āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro[6] imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetū āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ hetūnaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] S. °khanikā. [2] *As under* 4.
[3] S. hetu. [4] *As under* 4.
[5] B. °sadisavisaga. S. °sarisavibhāgo. K. vipāke.
[6] S. kabaḷiŋkārāhāro.

Digitized by Google

Nahetū āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānam hetūnaŋ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*hetumūlake tīṇi*).

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa[1] dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetū indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo. . . . (*evaŋ indriyapaccayo vitthāretabbo, nava*).

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa maggapaccayena paccayo . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*imesu dvīsu nava*).

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ.[2] Sahajātā:—hetū[3] cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe hetū[3] kaṭattā rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Hetū vatthussa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā[4]:—hetu purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ.[5] Sahajātā:—nahetū khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ[6] . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetū khandhā kaṭattā rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena

---

[1] S. hetussa. [2] K. sahajātā pacchājātā. *See below.*
[3] K. *and* S. hetu. [4] K. *omits this sentence.*
[5] *So also* K. [6] *As under* 2.

Digitized by Google

paccayo. Khandhā[1] vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ :—cakkhāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ[2] . . . pe . . . vatthu nahetūnaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā nahetū khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātaŋ :—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu hetūnaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ :—vatthu hetūnaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ . . .[3] hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ :—vatthu hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā[4] nahetussa[5] . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā :—hetū[6] ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā kaṭattā rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā :—hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Alobho adosassa amohassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . Lobho mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthi-

---

[1] B. *omits this sentence.*
[2] *See p.* 15, *under* 4.
[3] *As under* 5.
[4] B. dhammo.
[5] B. hetussa.
[6] K. hetu *always.*

Digitized by Google

paccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . Pacchājātā hetū purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Alobho adosassa amohassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . Lobho mohassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Nahetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto[1] nahetu eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ[2] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*)[3] . . . Khandhā vatthussa atthipaccayena paccayo. Vatthu khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ . . . pe . . . Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . pe . . . dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ[4] . . . pe . . . cakkhāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Vatthu nahetūnaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā nahetū khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaliŋkāro āhāro imassa . . . Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātā — nahetū khandhā sampayuttakānaŋ hetūnaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭi-

---

[1] S. sahajāte. [2] B. tiṇṇaŋ. S. tinnannaŋ.

[3] R., B. *and* S. *omit after* paṭisandhikkhaṇe.

[4] B. *proceeds:* kāyavi cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuŋ|| || kāyāyatanaŋ kāyavatthunaŋ hetunaŋ khandhānaŋ atthi|| ||. S. *practically agrees with* B.

Digitized by Google

sandhikkhaṇe vatthu hetūnaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati . . . dibbena cakkkunā . . . pe[1] . . . saddaŋ suṇāti . . . Vatthu[2] hetūnaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu dhammo hetussa ca nahetussa ca. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto nahetu eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ[3] khandhānam hetūnaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . pe[4] . . . saddaŋ suṇāti. . . . Vatthuŋ hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Hetu ca nahetu[5] ca dhammā hetussa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ.[6] Sahajāto alobho ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā adosassa amohassa atthipaccayena paccayo .˙. . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . . Lobho ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe alobho ca vatthu ca adosassa amohassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

8. Hetu ca nahetu[5] ca dhammā nahetussa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ . . . pe[7] . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe hetū ca vatthu ca nahetūnaŋ khandhānam atthipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātā hetū ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā hetū ca kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā hetū ca rūpajīvitindriyaŋ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā[8] hetussa ca. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto nahetu eko khandho ca alobho ca tiṇṇannaŋ[9] khandhānaŋ adosassa amohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo

---

[1] *Cf. p.* 15, § 4.

[2] B. vatthunaŋ.

[3] B. tiṇṇaŋnaŋ. *See p.* 19.

[4] *As under* 5.

[5] *So also* R.

[6] B. *omits.*

[7] *As under* 4. R. *omits* purejātaŋ, *and inserts* hetū ca *before* tiṇṇannaŋ.

[8] S. dhammo.

[9] *So* S. B. tiṇṇaŋnaŋ.

Digitized by Google

. . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). . . . Nahetu eko khandho ca lobho ca tiṇṇannaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . *cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu eko khandho ca alobho ca vatthu ca adosassa amohassa sampayuttakānaŋ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe. . . .

natthipaccayena paccayo. . . .
vigatapaccayena paccayo. . . .
avigatapaccayena paccayo. . . .

Hetuyā tīṇi,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,
āsevane nava,
kamme tīni,
vipāke nava,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye nava,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,
vippayutte pañca,[2]
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava :—

Evaŋ anumajjantena gaṇetabbaŋ. Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

1. Hetu dhammo hetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo. . . .

2. Hetu dhammo nahetussa dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta-[3] . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. . . .

3. Hetu dhammo hetussa ca . . . dhammassa. . . .[4]

4. Nahetu . . . nahetussa . . . arammana- . . . sahajāta-

---

[1] *So* B. *and* S.
[2] K. *omits this clause.* S. *has* nava.
[3] R. *omits.*
[4] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

. . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta . . . pacchājāta- . . . kamma- . . . āhāra- . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu . . . hetussa . . . ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta- . . . kamma-paccayena paccayo.

6. Nahetu . . . ca nahetussa ca. . . .[1]

7. Hetu ca nahetu ca dhammā hetussa. . . .[2]

8. Hetu ca . . . nahetussa . . .[3] pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

9. Hetu ca . . . hetussa ca. . . .[4]

Nahetuyā nava, (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nārammaṇe nava, no-avigate[5] nava :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe[6] tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā tīṇi,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi
na aññamaññe[7] ekaŋ,
na upanissaye[8] tīṇi . . .
(*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .
na magge tīṇi,
na sampayutte ekaŋ,
navippayutte tīṇi,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte tīṇi,
aññamaññe tīṇi,
nissaye tīṇi,
upanissaye nava,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,[9]
āsevane nava,
kamme tīṇi,

---

[1] *As under* 5.
[2] *As under* 1.
[3] *As under* 1.
[4] *As under* 1.
[5] B. novigate.
[6] B. Hetupaccayārammaṇe.
[7] K. *and* S. nāññ°.
[8] K. nūpa°.
[9] S. *omits this clause.*

Digitized by Google

vipāke tīṇi,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte tīṇi,
vippayutte tīṇi,[1]
atthiyā tīṇi,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate tīṇi:—

evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

HETU-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[1] K. *omits this clause.*

Digitized by Google

[II.

SAHETUKA-DUKAŊ.

Anulomaŋ.]

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe paṭicca dve khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca. . . .

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paticca sahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā.

6. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ[1] . . . khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ

---

[1] *As under* 5.

Digitized by Google

ca rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā; mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca[1] tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

8. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

9. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ[2] . . . khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe[3] dve . . . pe . . . Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ.

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

3. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca; dve . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca ahetukā[4] khandhā.

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca

---

[1] S. *has, for* ekaŋ, *etc.*, mohañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo, *etc.*

[2] *As under* 7.

[3] *As under* 7.

[4] R. *and* S. *omit.*

Digitized by Google

sampayuttakā khandhā. Patisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca sahetuko[1] . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

3. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca ahetuko . . .

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . .

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā[2] . . . sahajātapaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.

Sahetuke[3] khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca

---

[1] B. ahetuko, *i.e., formula* 8.

[2] B. *omits.*

[3] B. ahetuko (*sic*).

Digitized by Google

vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Patisandhikkhaṇe , . . pe . . .

3. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca . . .

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . . Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[1] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko. . . .

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā. Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . .

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.

(*Ime pañca pañhā hetusadisā. Ninnānaŋ.*)[2]

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko[3] dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato[4] moho. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetuke khandhe paṭicca vatthu.

3. Sahetukaŋ[5] dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā vatthu ca; dve . . . pe . . .

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] K. *omits* Ninnānaŋ.

[3] S. ahetuko. [4] B. *omits.*

[5] B. *continues* ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo || khandhā vatthuŋ khandhe || || ahetukaŋ ahetuko aññammañña, *etc.*

Digitized by Google

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo. . . .
Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ahetukaŋ ekaŋ. . . .[1] dve khandhe paṭicca . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ yāva asaññasattā*[2]).

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko . . .
Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ[3] paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko. . . .
Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve khandhe . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati nissayapaccayā . . .

upanissayapaccayā . . .
purejātapaccayā . . .
āsevanapaccayā . . .
kammapaccayā . . .
vipākapaccayā . . .
āhārapaccayā . . .
indriyapaccayā . . .
jhānapaccayā . . .
maggapaccayā . . .
(*jhānam pi maggam pi*[4] *sahajātavārasadisā.*[5] *Bāhirā mahābhūtā natthi.*)
sampayuttapaccayā . . .[6]
vippayuttapaccayā . . .
atthipaccayā . . .
natthipaccayā . . .
vigatapaccayā . . .
avigatapaccayā . . .

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe cha,
adhipatiyā pañca,
anantare cha,
samanantare cha,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cha,
purejāte cha,
āsevane cha,
kamme nava,
vipāke nava,
āhāre nava,

---

[1] *As under* 3.
[2] *Cf. pp.* 6, 7.
[3] B. *omits.*
[4] R. *and* B. jhānaŋ pi maggaŋ pi.
[5] R. sahajātapaccayasadisā.
[6] B. *omits.*

Digitized by Google

indriye nava,
jhāne nava,[1]
magge nava,
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā cha,
vigate cha,
avigate nava:—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo. . . .

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .[2] (*sabbaŋ yāva asaññasattā tāva kātabbaŋ*).

2. Sahetukaŋ[3] dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Ahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu. . . . Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*[4]) . . . asaññasattānaŋ (*ekaŋ*) . . . .

8. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . ahetuko . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

---

[1] S. *omits clause.*
[2] B. *inserts* ahetukaŋ.
[3] B. Ahetukaŋ.
[4] *Cf. above, p.* 7.

Digitized by Google

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati nādhipatipaccayā . . . (*anulome*[1] *sahajātasadisā*) . . .
nānantarapaccayā . . .
nasamanantarapaccayā . . .
na-aññamaññapaccayā . . .
na-upanissayapaccayā . . .
napurejātapaccayā.[2]

Arūpe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaŋ . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho. Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca, . . . pe . . . dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko . . .

Arūpe ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . dve ahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . (*yāva asaññasattā tāva*[3] *vitthāro*).

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā.

6. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca ahetuko . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca sahetukā khandhā, mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ.

---

[1] B. anulomaŋ. R. *and* S. anulomasahaj°.

[2] K. *omits.*

[3] B. *has, instead,* sāvavittātāva vitthāro. K *has* ca, S. va.

Digitized by Google

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . sahetuko. . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . . pe . . .

8. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . ahetuko . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohaŋ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

9. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . sahetuko ca . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe[1] . . . dve khandhe . . . pe . . . Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ.

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati napacchājātapaccayā . . . nāsevanapaccayā[2] . . . nakammapaccayā.

Sahetuke khandhe paṭicca sahetukā cetanā.

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo upapjjati nakammapaccayā.

Ahetuke khandhe paṭicca ahetukā cetanā, bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ . . . pe . . .[3]

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ sahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

. . . na vipākapaccayā . . . (*paṭisandhi*[4] *natthi*).

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nāhārapaccayā . . . na-indriyapaccayā . . . najhānapaccayā . . . namaggapaccayā . . . nasampayuttapaccayā . . .

---

[1] *As under* 7.

[2] B. na asev°. (B. *frequently has* asev° *for* āsev°.)

[3] *Cf. p.* 7.

[4] K. paṭisandhikkhaṇe.

Digitized by Google

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko dhammo uppajjati navippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato[1] moho.

3. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ca ahetuko . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca; dve khandhe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ahetuko dhammo uppajjati navippayuttapaccayā.

Arūpe ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . sahetuko[2] . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . nonatthipaccayā . . . novigatapaccayā . . .

Nahetuyā dve,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi: —
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. *omits*. [2] B. ahetuko.

Digitized by Google

Hetupaccayā,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte tīṇi,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā,[1]
ārammaṇe dve,
anantare dve,
sabbattha dve,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre dve,
indriye dve,
jhāne dve,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte dve,
avigate dve :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ[2] niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro paṭiccavārasadiso.*)

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*sahetukamūlakaŋ paṭiccasadisaŋ. Ahetukamūlakaŋ*[3] *paṭiccasadisaŋ yeva*[4]).

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Vatthuŋ paccayā sahetukā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paccayā sahetukā khandhā.

6. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca. . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā sahetukā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā

---

[1] B. nahetuyā ārammaṇe. S. hetu.

[2] B. paccaniyā niṭṭhitaŋ. S. paccanulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[3] S. *inserts* dhammaŋ.

[4] B. *omits this clause.* R. ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ || ahetuko|| paṭiccasadisaŋ yeva.

Digitized by Google

cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhacca-sahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ . . . pe. . . .

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca[1] . . . sahetuko. . . .

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve . . . pe. . . . Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhac-casahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā, dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

8. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . ahetuko . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭ-ṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe mohañ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .

9. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ[2] ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagataŋ[3] uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . . Paṭi-sandhikkhaṇe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuŋ ca paccayā tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppaj-jati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ahetuko. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

3. Sahetukaŋ[4] dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . dve. . . .

---

[1] B. *here leaps to* sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte.

[2] S. *omits this sentence.*

[3] B. *continues :* ekaŋ khandhañ ca mahābhūte ca paccayā tayo, etc.

[4] B. Ahetukaŋ.

Digitized by Google

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ahetuko. . . .

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā, cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ; vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā khandhā.

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko[1] . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā sahetukā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

6. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammaṇapaccayā.

Vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Saketukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

8. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . ahetuko. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

9. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammaṇapaccayā.

Vicikicchā[2] . . . khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca, . . . pe . . . Dve khandhe paccayā dve khandhā moho ca.

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (*adhipatiyā nava pañhā pavatte yeva*) . . . anantarapaccayā. . . . samanantarapaccayā . . . sahajātapaccayā (*tīṇi paṭiccavārasadisā*).[3]

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ahetuko dhammo uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . dve, . . . (*paṭisandhi*

---

[1] S. Ahetuko. [2] *As under* 7.

[3] B. paṭicca paccayāsadisā. S. paṭiccasadisā.

Digitized by Google

yāva asaññasattā).[1] Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ; kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ; vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā khandhā.

5. Ahetukaŋ[2] dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko. . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā sahetukā khandhā. Vicikicchāsaha gataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

6. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca. . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā sahetukā khandhā, mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagataŋ.[3] . . . khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ . . . pe. . . .

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati sahajātapaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[4] ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe. . . pe . . .

8. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . ahetuko. . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca[5] paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

9. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti sahajātapaccayā.[6]

---

[1] Cf. pp. 6, 7. [2] S. *omits this sentence.*

[3] *As under* 5. [4] B. *omits.*

[5] B. *continues:* mohañ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ vicik°, *etc.*

[6] R. *and* B. *continue:* sahetukañ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca [B. *adds,* hetuñ ca] paccayā tayo khandhā [B. *adds* cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ] dve . . . [R. *here repeats,* Sahetuke . . . cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ]. Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhacca-

Digitized by Google

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sahetuko dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) avigatapaccayā . . .[1]

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava,
avigate nava,
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.[2]

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccāyā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ; kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ; vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā khandha moho ca.

8. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca . . . ahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ

---

sahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca. [R. *expresses this in two sentences.*] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe, *etc.* S. *reads:* sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . moho ca dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukaŋ, *etc.*

[1] *As under* 8. S. vigata°.

[2] R. *and* B. *omit last clause.*

Digitized by Google

ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā tīṇi,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare[1] tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe[2] tīṇi,
[nanissaye tīṇi,[3]]
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
na kamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
na jhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte[4] cha,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi:—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe[5] tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane[6] nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte tīṇi,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi:—
evaŋ gaṇetabban.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe tīṇi,
anantare tīṇi,
(*saŋkhittaŋ*)
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte tīṇi,
[vippayutte tīṇi,[7]]
avigate tīṇi:—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. saman°.
[2] S. nāññ°.
[3] *Only* K. *inserts this.*
[4] K. *omits last two words.*
[5] S. nāññ°.
[6] B. *and* S. na-āsev°.
[7] *Only* B. *inserts this clause, adding* atthiyā tīṇi, natthiyā tīṇi, vigate tīṇi.

Digitized by Google

(*Nissayavāro paṭiccavārasadiso.*)[1]

[*Anulomaŋ.*]

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā.

7. Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsaṭṭho vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

3. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho sahetuko ca . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā moho ca . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ahetuko . . .

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ . . . pe[2] . . .

5. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho sahetuko . . .

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā.

Sahetukañ ca ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

---

[1] R. paccayavāra°. [2] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

Vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho sahetuko dhammo uppajjati anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā . . . sahajātapaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . vipākapaccayā.

Vipākaŋ sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ahetuko dhammo uppajjati vipākapaccayā.

Vipākaŋ ahetukaŋ ekaŋ[1] khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe. . . . pe . . .

. . . jhānapaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigatapaccayā . . .

Hetuyā tīṇi,
ārammaṇe cha,
adhipatiyā ekaŋ,
anantare cha,
samanantare cha,
sahajāte cha,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye cha,
upanissaye cha,
purejāte cha . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .
vipāke dve,
āhāre cha,[2]
magge pañca,[3]
avigate cha :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

2. Sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsaṭṭho vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

---

[1] S. *omits.*

[2] R. *adds,* indriye cha, jhāne cha.

[3] K. cha.

Digitized by Google

4. Ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ ekaŋ[1] khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā dve,
nādhipatiyā cha,
napurejāte cha,
napacchājāte cha,
nāsevane[2] cha,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke cha,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
navippayutte cha :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nādhipatiyā tīṇi,
napurejāte tīṇi,
napacchājāte tīṇi,[3]
nāsevane tīṇi,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke tīṇi,
navippayutte tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā,[4] ārammaṇe dve,
anantare dve . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
kamme dve,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre dve,
magge ekaŋ,
avigate dve :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Sampayuttavāro saŋsaṭṭhavārasadiso.*)

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Sahetukā hetū[5] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa. . . .

Sahetukā hetū[6] cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkaṇe . . . pe . . .

---

[1] S. *omits.* [2] B. na-āsev°. *So* R. *always.*
[3] B. *omits clause.* [4] S. nahetuyā āram°.
[5] B. Sahetu sampayuttakānaŋ. K. hetu *throughout.*
[6] *So also* B.

Digitized by Google

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa. . . .

Sahetukā[1] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa.[2] . . .

Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagato . . .[3] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ, taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni[4] paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese[5] . . . pe . . . vikkhambhitakilese pubbe . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ[6] sahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; kusalākusale niruddhe sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; cetopariyañāṇena sahetukacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti;[7] ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, sahetukā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa[8] ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Sahetuke khandhe ārabbha sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Sahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ

---

[1] K. *omits.* [2] S. *omits seven lines.*

[3] *As just above.* [4] R., B. *and* S. *omit.*

[5] Cf. *p.* 10. R. *and* B. °kilesaŋ, vikkhambhitaŋ.

[6] R. *omits.* B. *inserts* na. [7] R. jānanti.

[8] *All texts omit* āvajjanāya (*see* p. 10 *and corresponding* §§ *below*).

Digitized by Google

uppajjati; kusalākusale niruddhe ahetuko[1] vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Sahetuke khandhe ārabbha ahetukā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca. . . .

Sahetuke khandhe ārabbha vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa. . . .

. . . pe . . . nibbānaŋ[2] . . . āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . pe . . . ahetuke khandhe ca mohañ ca aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ upajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe ahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . Ahetuke khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha ahetukā khandhā[3] ca moho ca uppajjanti.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa. . . .

Ariyā nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa[4] vodānassa maggassa phalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā ahetukapahīnakilese[5] paccavekkhanti. Pubbe . . . pe . . . cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ ahetuke khandhe ca mohañ ca aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; cetopariyañāṇena ahetukacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti.[6] Ahetukā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa[7] . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ahetuke khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa. . . .

Cakkhuŋ ārabbha vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Sotaŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . pe . . . ahetuke khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha vicikicchāsahagatā . . .[8] uppajjanti.

---

[1] S. sahetuko.

[2] *So the texts.* R. *has no* 'pe.' *Supply from p.* 10.

[3] S. ahetuko khandho.

[4] S. gota°.

[5] R. *and* B. °kilesaŋ.

[6] R. jānanti.

[7] *As under* 1.

[8] *As just above.*

Digitized by Google

7. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca . . . ahetukassa. . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate . . .[1] ārabbha ahetukā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

9. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca ahetukassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Vicikicchāsahagate . . .[1] ārabbha vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ, taŋ garuŋ[2] katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā . . . pe.[3] . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā phalaŋ . . . pe . . . Sahetuke khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—sahetukādhipati[4] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātādhipati:—sahetukādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca. . . .

Sahajātādhipati: — sahetukādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa[5] dhammassa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—ariyā nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa[6] vodānassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . pe . . . ahetuke khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti

---

[1] *As just above.*

[2] R., B. *and* S. uposathaŋ taŋ garuŋ, *etc., nearly always.*

[3] Cf. pp. 9, 10.

[4] K. sahetukā adhi°, *always.*

[5] S. sahetukassa.

[6] *So also* S.

Digitized by Google

abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā sahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulomaŋ vodānassa, gotrabhu[1] maggassa, vodānaŋ maggassa, maggo phalassa, phalaŋ[2] phalassa, anulomaŋ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Purimā purimā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa vicikicchāsahagatassa uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sahetukaŋ cuticittaŋ ahetukassa uppatticittassa[3] anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sahetukaŋ bhavaŋgaŋ āvajjanāya anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sahetukaŋ bhavaŋgaŋ ahetukassa bhavaŋgassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Sahetukā khandhā ahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .

Purimā purimā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ vicikicchāsahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Purimo purimo vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho pacchimassa pacchimassa vicikicchāsahagatassa uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā ahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa . . .

---

[1] B. gotrabhū. S. gotrabhussa. [2] K. *omits.*

[3] K., R, *and* B. upapatti,° *always.*

Digitized by Google

Purimo . . .[1] moho pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ vicikicchāsahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Ahetukaŋ cuticittaŋ sahetukassa uppatticittassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Ahetukaŋ bhavaŋgaŋ sahetukassa bhavaŋgassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Ahetukā khandhā sahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .

Purimo . . .[2] khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā vicikicchāsahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

7. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa . . .

Purimā . . .[3] khandhā moho ca pacchimānaŋ . . . khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa . . .

Purimā purimā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca pacchimassa pacchimassa . . .[4] Vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca ahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

9. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca . . .

Purimā . . .[5] khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭiccavāre sahajātasadisaŋ piha*[6] *ghaṭanā natthi.*) . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭiccavārasadisaŋ*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭiccavāre nissayapaccayasadisaŋ piha*[7] *ghaṭanā natthi*) . . . pe . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammanūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanis-

---

[1] *As under* 4.
[2] *As under* 5.
[3] *As under* 3.
[4] *As under* 4.
[5] *As under* 7.
[6] R. iha. B. sahajātavārasadisaŋ pi taŋ. S. pi haŋ.
[7] K. nissayavāra.° R. iha. S. pi taŋ.

Digitized by Google

sayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:[1]—sahetukā khandhā sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo[2]:—sahetukā khandhā ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pe . . .[3] khandhā vicikicchāsahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ[4] . . . pe . . . utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Moho kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ[5] utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ moho ca kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanīssayo:—Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya[6] dānaŋ deti, . . . pe . . .[7] saŋghaŋ bhindati; kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ . . . pe . . . utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ . . . pe . . . mohaŋ upanissāya[6] dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ . . . pe . . . moho ca saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya maggassa phalasamāpattiyā[8] upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] S. *omits three following sentences.*
[3] *As under* 2. [4] B. *omits.* [5] B. *omits last three words.*
[6] S. upanissaya. [7] *Cf.* p. 14. [8] B. phalassa samā°.

Digitized by Google

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpānissayo:—kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ moho ca vicikicchāsahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . .[1] moho ca ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

9. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetuko ca. . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . .[1] moho ca vicikicchāsahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca [2] upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ;—[3] cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe ahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—[4] cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthu ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . .[5] aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . pe . . . uppajjati.[6]

---

[1] *As under* 7. [2] S. *omits this clause.*

[3] *So also* K. *See* p. 15.[1] [4] B. *omits.* [5] *As under* 4.

[6] R., B. *and* S. *have, after* aniccato, domanassaŋ uppajjati, *only. Cf.* p. 15, § 5.

Digitized by Google

Kusalākusale niruddhe sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—[1]vatthu sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ.[2] Ārammaṇāpurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ ārabbha vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu vicikicchāsahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā sahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko[3] dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Pacchājātā ahetukā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa . . .[4]

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa . . .

Vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*anantarasadisaŋ.*[5] *Āvajjanam pi bhavaŋgam*[6] *pi natthi. Āsevanapaccaye*[7] *vajjetabbā nava pi.*)

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā sahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā sahetukā cetanā vipākānaŋ sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] K. *omits.* [2] B. *omits.* [3] B. sahetuko.
[4] *As under* 2. K. *omits* pacchājātā.
[5] B. *omits.* [6] *See* pp. 9, 10, 45. [7] S. nāsev°.

Digitized by Google

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā sahetukā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā sahetukā cetanā vipākānaŋ ahetukānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .

Sahajātā . . .[2] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā sahetukā . . .[2] khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Ahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

Vipāko sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ;[3] dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Vipākā sahetukā[4] khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vipākapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca . . .

Vipāko sahetuko[5] . . .[6] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ . . . pe . . . dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Vipāko ahetuko[5] eko . . .[7] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhā vatthussa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] S. sahetu°.
[2] *As under* 1.
[3] B. *instead*, cittasamu dve.
[4] S. *omits*.
[5] K. *omits*.
[6] *As under* 1.
[7] *As under* 3.

Digitized by Google

Ahetukā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).
4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .
Ahetukā indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cakkhundriyaŋ[1] cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyindriyaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa[2] dhammassa jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).
4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa . . .
Ahetukāni jhānaŋgāni[3] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ jhānapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).
1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . .
(*Paṭiccavāre sampayuttavārasadisaŋ*[4] *cha*[5] *pañhā*.)
2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.
Sahajātaŋ,[6] pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā[6] sahetukā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukā khandhā kaṭattā rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā :—sahetukā

---

[1] R. *and* K. cakkhuindriyaŋ. [2] B. ahetukassa.
[3] K. Ahetukānaŋ jhānaŋgānaŋ.
[4] R. *and* S. *omit* vāra. [5] S. nava.
[6] K. *has* purejātaŋ, -ā . . . *not* saha°. *Cf.* p. 17, § 2.

Digitized by Google

khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā ahetukā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ahetukā khandhā kaṭattā rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa . . . pe . . . vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ :—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . vatthu ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ahetukā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa.[1] . . .

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa[2] dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātaŋ :—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ :—vatthu[3] . . .

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa. . . .

Purejātaŋ vatthu vicikicchāsahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā vicikicchāsahagatā[3] . . . moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā sahetukā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As under* 2. [2] B. ahetu°. [3] *As just above.*

Digitized by Google

Vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā mohassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ . . . paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā sahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa.. . . .

Sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ . . . paccayo. Vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca; dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto ahetuko[1] eko[2] . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe[3] vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā kātabbaŋ.*) Purejātaŋ :—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe ahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Vatthu ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ahetukā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaliŋkāro āhāro[4] imassa. . . . Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Patisandhikkhaṇe vatthu sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ[5] . . . niruddhe sahetuko

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] *As under* 3 (*first sentence*).

[3] R. *omits this word.*

[4] B. *and* S. °kārāhāro. *End as just above.*

[5] *As under* 4.

Digitized by Google

vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti. Vatthu sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ[1] . . . khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ ārabbha vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Vatthu vicikicchāsahagatānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetuko eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ[2] . . . dve . . . pe . . . Purejāto[3] sahetuko[2] . . . dve . . . pe . . .

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātā:—sahetukā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ. . .[2] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sahetukā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātā[4] vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena pāccayo. Pacchājātā sahetukā khandhā ca kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā sahetukā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ[5] . . . khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ[6] atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejāto[3] vicikicchāsa-

---

[1] *As under* 5. [2] *As just above.* [3] R. sahajāto.
[4] R. sahajātā. [5] *As under* 7.
[6] B. *omits these two words.*

Digitized by Google

hagato uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . pe . . .

Hetuyā cha,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā cattāri,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,[1]
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,
āsevane nava,
kamme cattāri,
vipāke cattāri,
āhāre cattāri,
indriye cattāri,
jhāne cattāri,
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava:—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

1. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . pacchājāta- . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Sahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ahetuko dhammo ahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta- . . . pacchājāta- . . . āhāra- . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.[2]

5. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa dhammassa arammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ahetuko dhammo sahetukassa ca ahetukassa . . .[3]

---

[1] K. *omits this clause.* [2] B. *omits this clause.*
[3] *As under* 5.

Digitized by Google

7. Sahetuko ca . . . sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā ahetukassa dhammassa[1] . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

9. Sahetuko ca ahetuko ca dhammā sahetukassa ca ahetukassa ca dhammassa . . .[2]

Nahetuyā nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . sabbattha nava, no-avigate nava :—evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe[3] cha,
nādhipatiyā cha,
nānantare cha,
nasamanantare cha,
na-aññamaññe dve,
na-upanissaye cha,
(*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . namagge cha,
nasampayutte dve,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā cha,
novigate cha :—evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā cattāri,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,[4]
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi.
āsevane nava,
kamme cattāri,
vipāke cattāri,
āhāre cattāri,
indriye cattāri,
jhāne cattāri,
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte cattāri,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Sahetuka-dukaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *As under* 7.
[2] *As under* 7.
[3] S. Nahetupaccayā ārammaṇe nava, hetupaccayā nārammaṇe cha.
[4] R. cha.

Digitized by Google

[III.

HETUSAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ.]

Hetusampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetusampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Hetusampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

2. Hetusampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetuvippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Hetusampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Patisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . . (*Iminā kāraṇeṇa*[1] *vitthāretabbaŋ yathā Sahetukadukaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ*[2].)

HETUSAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. kārena. S. kātabbaŋ. [2] S. ninnākaraṇaŋ.

Digitized by Google

[IV.

HETU-CEVA-SAHETUKA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Hetuñ ceva[1] sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca[2] hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). Lobhaŋ paṭicca moho . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). Paṭisandhikkhaṇe alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

2. Hetuñ ceva sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Hetuŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

3. Hetuñ ceva . . . hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu[3] ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). . . . Lobhaŋ paṭicca moho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

4. Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ . . . na ca hetu dhammo. . . .

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

5. Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ[4] dhammaŋ . . . sahetuko. . . .

---

[1] B. Hetu ceva *throughout*. S. *varies*. R. hetuŋ.

[2] S. *inserts* hetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca.

[3] B. *omits next eight lines to* sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu ekaŋ, *etc.*

[4] S. na ca hetudhammaŋ.

Digitized by Google

Sahetuke[1] ceva na ca hetū khandhe paṭicca hetū. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

6. Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ . . . hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko[2] ceva na ca hetu ca. . . .

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā hetū ca . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

7. Hetuñ ceva sahetukañ ca sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ ca . . . hetu ceva sahetuko.[3] . . .

Alobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). Lobhañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca moho . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

8. Hetuñ ceva . . . sahetuko ceva na ca hetu. . . .

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca hetuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

9. Hetuñ ceva sahetukañ ca sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuñ ca[4] dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu ceva[5] sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca alobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā adoso amoho ca . . . pe . . . dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava . . .
(*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . sabbattha nava,
avigate nava:—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

1. Hetuñ ceva sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo uppajjati nādhipatipaccayā.

---

[1] B. *omits this paragraph.*

[2] B. *recommences here.* S. *omits* sahetuko ca.

[3] B. ahetuko. [4] S. *omits.* [5] B. *inserts* na.

Digitized by Google

Alobhaŋ paṭicca adoso amoho . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*).

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . (*paripuṇṇaŋ nava*) . . . napurejātapaccayā[1] . . . (*nava*) . . . napacchājātapaccayā . . . (*nava*) . . . nāsevanapaccayā . . . (*nava*).

2. Hetuñ ceva[2] sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Hetuŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

4. Sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuŋ . . . na ca hetu . . .

Sahetuke ceva na ca hetū khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

8. Hetuñ ceva sahetukañ ca sahetukañ ceva na ca hetuñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā . . . pe . . .

. . . navipākapaccayā . . . navippayuttapaccayā . . .

Nādhipatiyā nava,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
navippayutte nava :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nādhipatiyā nava,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,[3]
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
navippayutte nava :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nādhipatipaccayā hetuyā nava, ārammaṇe nava, anantare nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigate nava :—evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] R. napurejāte paccayā, *and so on.*
[2] B. Sahetu ceva.
[3] B. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

(*Sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paṭiccavārasadisā.*[1])

1. Hetu[1] ceva sahetuko dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Alobho adosassa amohassa hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭiccavārasadisaŋ*[2]) . . .

2. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

3. Hetu ceva . . . hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Alobho adosassa amohassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*vitthāretabbaŋ*).

1. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuŋ ārabbha hetū uppajjanti.

2. Hetu ceva . . na ca hetussa . . .

Hetuŋ ārabbha sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā uppajjanti.

3. Hetu ceva . . . hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Hetuŋ arabbha hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanṭi.

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe[3]

---

[1] R. °sadiso.

[2] R. *and* B. yathā paṭiccasadisaŋ.

[3] B. pubbesu, *omitting next three words.*

Digitized by Google

samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sahetuke[1] ceva na ca hetū khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; cetopariyañāṇena sahetukañ ceva na ca hetu cittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti; ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa . . .

Dānaŋ datvā . . . (*paṭhamagamanaŋ; ninnānaŋ*).

6. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca . . .

Dānaŋ datvā . . . (*yathā paṭhamagamanaŋ; evaŋ ninnānaŋ*).

7. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā[2] hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca[3] . . .

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha hetū uppajjanti.

8. Hetu ceva . . . dhammā[2] sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā uppajjanti.

9. Hetu ceva . . . dhammā[2] hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuñ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhi-

---

[1] S. ahetuko. *Cf.* p. 10, l. 3.
[2] B. dhammo.
[3] B. hetu dhammassa ceva sahetukassa ārammaṇa.

Digitized by Google

pati:—hetuŋ garuŋ katvā hetū uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—hetu ceva sahetukādhipati[1] sampayuttakānaŋ hetūnaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati[2] . . . katvā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—hetu ceva sahetukādhipati[3] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Hetu ceva . . . hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati[4] . . . katvā hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—hetu[5] ceva . . . khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . na ca hetussa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati[6] . . . dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā, taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe . . . pe . . . jhānā . . . pe . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā . . . pe . . . phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Sahetuke ceva na ca hetū khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati,[7] taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—sahetuko[8] ceva na ca hetu adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu sahetukassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:

---

[1] K. *and* S. *omit* ceva sahetuka.

[2] *As under* 1. [3] S. sahetuko adhi°.

[4] *As under* 1.

[5] B. *omits* hetu ceva. *As under* 2.

[6] *As under* 1. S. *here inserts:* Hetu garuŋ katvā hetu sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti, sahajātādhipati hetu ceva sahetukā adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetunañ ca adhipati. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu sahetukā adhipati ārammaṇādhipati. Sahajātā arammaṇādhipati dānaŋ, etc.

[7] B. *and* S. *omit.* [8] K. sahetukā.

Digitized by Google

—dānaŋ datvā . . . (*paṭhamagamanaŋ*[1] *yeva*). Sahajātādhipati:— . . .[2] sampayuttakānaŋ hetūnaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . dānaŋ datvā . . . (*paṭhamagamanaŋ*[1] *yeva*). Sahajātādhipati :—sahetuko . . .[3] khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

7. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati :—hetuñ[4] ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā hetū uppajjanti.

8. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati :—hetuñ ca . . .[5] katvā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā uppajjanti.

9. Hetu ceva . . . hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati :—hetuñ ca . . .[5] hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Hetu ceva sahetuko . . . sahetukassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā hetū[6] pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ hetūnaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu ceva sahetuko . . . na ca hetussa . . .

Purimā . . .[7] pacchimānaŋ sahetukānañ ceva na ca hetūnaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Hetu ceva sahetuko . . . sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

---

[1] B. *omits* paṭhama. R. gatagamanaŋ yeva.
[2] *As under* 4. K. sahetukā.
[3] *As under* 5.
[4] R. hetū.
[5] *So also* R. *As under* 7.
[6] *All but* R. *read* hetu.
[7] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

Purimā . . .[1] hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . .

Purimā purimā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . .[2] Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa anulomaŋ vodānassa . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).[3] Nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu dhammo hetussa ceva sahetukassa . . .

Purimā purimā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . .[4] Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

6. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca . . .

Purimā . . .[5] pacchimānaŋ hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa . . . pe . . . (*sahetuko ceva na ca hetumūlakaŋ, tīṇi pi ekasadisā*).

7. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā hetussa ceva sahetukassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā hetū[6] ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ hetūnaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

8. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .

Purimā . . .[7] pacchimānaŋ sahetukānañ ceva na ca hetūnaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

9. Hetu ceva . . . hetussa ceva sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā . . .[8] hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Hetu ceva . . . sahetuko dhammo uppajjati sahajāta-

---

[1] *As under* 1. [2] *As under* 2. [3] *Cf.* p. 45.
[4] *As under* 1. [5] *As under* 3.
[6] B. *inserts :* sahetukassa ceva na ca hetu ca.
[7] *As under* 7. [8] *As under* 7.

Digitized by Google

paccayena paccayo . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi pi paccayā paṭiccavāre hetusadisā*) . . . upanissapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—hetū hetūnaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Hetū sahetukānañ ceva na ca hetūnaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Hetū hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ceva khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo. (*Imesaŋ dvinnam pi pañhānaŋ mūlāni pucchitabbāni.*)

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .[1] pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti . . . pe . . . mānaŋ jappeti, . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti. Sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . patthanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati. Saddhā . . . pe . . . patthanā saddhāya . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo. (*Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu-mūlakaŋ iminā kāraṇena*[2] *vitthāretabbaŋ*[3]; *avasesā dve pañhā.*)

7. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca sahetuko ceva na ca hetu ca dhammā hetussa ceva sahetukassa . . .[4]

Ārammaṇūpanissayo[5] . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā hetūnaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*).[6]

Hetū ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā hetūnaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

1. Hetu ceva sahetuko . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*anantarasadisaŋ*).

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā:—sahetukā ceva na ca hetū cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—sahetukā ceva na ca

---

[1] *As under* 1.
[2] R. kārena.
[3] K. vitthāretabbā.
[4] B. ahetu°.
[5] *As under* 1.
[6] B. mūlāni pucchitabbāni.

Digitized by Google

hetū cetanā vipākānaŋ sahetukānaŋ ceva na ca hetūnaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

5. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . sahetukassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhanikā. Sahajātā:—sahetukā . . .[1] sampayuttakānaŋ hetūnaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—sahetukā . . .[1] vipākānaŋ hetūnaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

6. Sahetuko ceva . . . na ca hetussa ca . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā:—sahetukā . . .[1] khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā . . .[1] vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetūnañ ca kammapaccayena paccayo.

1. Hetu ceva . . . vipākapaccayena paccayo.

Vipāko alobho adosassa amohassa vipākapaccayena paccayo. (*Paṭisandhikkhaṇe alobho yathā hetupaccayā evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ. Nava pi vipākan ti niyāmetabbaŋ.*)

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Hetu ceva . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*indriyan ti niyāmetabbaŋ. Paripuṇṇaŋ*[2]).

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Hetu ceva . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . sampayutta- . . . atthi- . . . natthi- . . . vigata- . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā tīṇi,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,[3]
sahājāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
āsevane nava,
kamme tīṇi,

---

[1] *As under* 4. [2] B. *and* S. nava pi paripuṇṇaŋ.

[3] R., B. *and* S. *add*, samanantare nava.

Digitized by Google

vipāke nava,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye nava,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,[1]
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,[2]
avigate nava:—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

1. Hetu ceva sahetuko dhammo hetussa ceva . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa na ca hetussa . . .[3]

3. Hetu ceva . . . sahetukassa ca sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa . . .[4]

4. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . na ca hetussa ārammaṇa-, sahajāta,- upanissaya-, kammapaccayena paccayo.[5]

5. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . sahetukassa . . .[6]

6. Sahetuko ceva na ca hetu . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetusssa ca . . .[7]

7. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca . . . sahetukassa . . .[8]

8. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca . . . na ca hetussa . . .[8]

9. Hetu ceva sahetuko ca . . . sahetukassa ceva na ca hetussa ca dhammassa . . .[8]

Nahetuyā nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . sabbattha nava: —evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā tīṇi,[9] nānantare tīṇi, nasamanantare[10] tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . sabbattha tīṇi, namagge tīṇi, nonatthiyā tīṇi, novigate tīṇi:— evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. tīṇi, vippayutte nava.
[2] B. tīṇi.
[3] *As in* 1.
[4] *As in* 1. B. *adds* kammapacca.
[5] S. *omits clause.*
[6] *As in* 4, *but* S. *omits last two clauses.*
[7] *As in* 4.
[8] *As in* 1.
[9] B. nava.
[10] B. *and* S. samanantare tīṇi, na upanissaye tīṇi.

Digitized by Google

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare tīṇi,[1]
sāhajāte tīṇi,
aññamaññe tīṇi,
nissaye tīṇi,
upanissaye tīṇi,[2]
āsevane nava,
kamme tīṇi,
vipāke tīṇi,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte tīṇi,
atthiyā tīṇi,
natthiyā tīṇi,
vigate tīṇi :—

evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

HETU-CEVA-SAHETUKA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[V.

HETU-CEVA-HETUSAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ.][3]

(*Yathā*[2] *Hetu-ceva-sahetuka-dukaŋ evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ.*)[4]

---

[1] R. nava. [2] R. nava. [3] R. Hetuŋ ceva.
[4] K. *has only the last three words, adding* Hetu . . . sampayuttadukaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Digitized by Google

[VI.

NAHETU-SAHETUKA-DUKAŊ.

Anulomaŋ.]

1. Nahetu-sahetukaŋ[1] dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetukaŋ[1] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu-sahetukaŋ . . . pe. . . .

2. Nahetu-sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

3. Nahetu-sahetukaŋ . . . nahetu-sahetuko ca nahetu-ahetuko ca. . . .

Nahetu-sahetukaŋ . . . (*cf.* 1) khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

4. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ . . . nahetu-ahetuko. . . .

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ, kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

5. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ . . . nahetu-sahetuko. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca nahetu-sahetukā khandhā.

6. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ . . . nahetu-ahetuko ca. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca nahetu-sahetukā khandhā; mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

7. Nahetu-sahetukañ ca nahetu-sahetuko. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu-sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca

[1] R. nahetuŋ sahetukaŋ.

Digitized by Google

vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe. . . .

8. Nahetu-sahetukañ ca . . . nahetu-ahetuko . . .

Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

9. Nahetu-sahetukañ ca nahetu-ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu-sahetuko ca nahetu-ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . .[1] dve . . . pe. . . . Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaŋ upādā-rūpaŋ.

1. Nahetu-sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ. . . . ārammaṅapaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . paṭicca tayo khandhā . . pe . . . dve. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe. . . . pe. . . .[2]

4. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ . . . nahetu-ahetuko . . . ārammaṇapaccayā.

Nahetu-ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe. . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

5. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ . . . nahetu-sahetuko. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca nahetu-sahetukā khandhā.

7. Nahetu-sahetukañ ca nahetu-ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu-sahetuko. . . .

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu-sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ evaŋ vibhajitabbaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,	samanantare cattāri,
ārammaṇe cattāri,	sahajāte nava,
adhipatiyā pañca,	aññamaññe cha,
anantare cattāri,	nissaye nava,

---

[1] *As under* 7.

[2] B. *inserts* vatthuŋ, *and elides remainder of section, to* saŋkhittaŋ.

Digitized by Google

upanissaye cattari,
purejāte dve,
āsevane dve,[1]
kamme nava,
vipāke nava,
āhāre nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*)
. . . sabbattha nava,
sampayutte cattāri,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā cattāri,
vigate cattāri,
avigate nava :—

evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

4. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Nahetu-ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe. . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā. Moho natthi*).

2. Nahetu-sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

4. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ . . . nahetu-ahetuko. . . .

Nahetu-ahetuko khandhe.[2] . . . (*paṭisandhikkhaṇe yāva asaññasattā*).

8. Nahetu-sahetukañ ca nahetu-ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*paṭisandhi saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme dve,
navipāke pañca,

---

[1] B. *omits clause.*

[2] *As under* 2.

Digitized by Google

nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare nava,
nasamanantare nava,
na-aññamaññe nava,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,[1]
nakamme ekaŋ,
navipāke pañca,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ,
. . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . jhāne ekaŋ,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte ekaŋ,
vippayutte ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate ekaŋ :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāre pi evaŋ kāretabbaŋ.*)[2]

1. Nahetu-sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nahetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccaya.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā-rūpaŋ upādā-rūpaŋ.

5. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ . . . nahetu-sahetuko. . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe. . . . pe. . . .

---

[1] B. *omits clause.*

[2] S. kātabbaŋ.

Digitized by Google

6. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ . . . nahetu-sahetuko ca nahetu-ahetuko ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthuŋ paccayā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā[1] cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe. . . .

7. Nahetu-sahetukañ ca nahetu-ahetukañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā nahetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*ghaṭanā tīṇi; pavattipaṭisandhi*[2] *paripuṇṇaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava, ārammaṇe cattāri, avigate nava:—evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetuyā ekaŋ, nārammaṇe tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Nissayavāro paccayavārasadiso.*)

1. Nahetu-sahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho nahetu-sahetuko dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nahetu-sahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

Hetuyā ekaŋ,	sabbattha dve,
ārammaṇe dve,	magge ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā ekaŋ,	avigate dve.
anantare dve,	

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

4. Nahetu-ahetukaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho nahetu-ahetuko dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Nahetu-ahetukaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,	nakamme dve,
nādhipatiyā dve,	navipāke dve,
napurejāte dve,	najhāne ekaŋ,
napacchājāte dve,	namagge ekaŋ,
nāsevane dve,	navippayutte dve.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. paṭicca. [2] K. pavattapaṭi°.

Digitized by Google

(*Evaŋ avasesā*[1] *dve gaṇanā gaṇetabbā. Sampayuttavāro saŋsaṭṭhavārasadiso.*)

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ . . . pe[2] . . . sīlaŋ . . . uposathakammaŋ . . . pubbe . . . jhānaŋ . . . Ariyā . . . maggaŋ . . . phalaŋ paccavekkhanti . . . pahīnakilese . . . vikkhambhitakilese pubbe . . . pe . . . Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu-sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; cetopariyañāṇena nahetu-sahetukacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti; ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa . . . pe . . . Nahetu-sahetukā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbe nivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe ārabbha nahetu-sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .[3]

Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu-ahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe ārabbha nahetu-ahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .

Nibbānaŋ āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . pe . . . nahetu-ahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu-ahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu-ahetuke khandhe ārabbha nahetu-ahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa. . . .

Ariyā nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ[4] gotrabhussa

---

[1] B. *adds* pi. [2] *See p.* 10.

[3] B. *omits next sentence.*

[4] B. ariyā nibbānaŋ hetu gotrabhussa, etc.

Digitized by Google

vodānassa maggassa phalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . nahetu-ahetuke khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu-sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena nahetu-ahetuka-cittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti;[1] nahetu-ahetukā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbe nivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu-ahetuke khandhe ārabbha nahetu-sahetukā khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati: —dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ samādiyitvā uposathakammaŋ karitvā taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nahetu-sahetuke khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati: — nahetu-sahetukādhipati[2] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Sahajātādhipati: — nahetu-sahetukādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānāŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa ca nahetu-ahetukassa ca. . . .

Sahajātādhipati: — nahetu-sahetukādhipati . . .[3] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa. . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati: — ariyā nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe

---

[1] B. *omits this clause.* S. *also, except the word* cetop°.

[2] K. sahetukā adhi°.

[3] *As under* 1. R. *here has also* sahetukā adhi°.

Digitized by Google

. . . vatthuŋ . . . pe . . . nahetu-ahetuke khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ nahetu-sahetukānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*[2]) . . . Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayenapaccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Nahetu-sahetukaŋ cuticittaŋ nahetu-ahetukassa uppatticittassa[3] anantarapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu-sahetukaŋ bhavaŋgaŋ āvajjanāya,[4] nahetu-sahetukaŋ bhavaŋgaŋ nahetu-ahetukassa bhavaŋgassa, nahetu-sahetukā khandhā nahetu-ahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko[5] . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Purimā purimā nahetu-ahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . . [6]Āvajjanā pañcannaŋ viññāṇānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa. . . .

Nahetu-ahetukaŋ cuticittaŋ nahetu-sahetukassa . . .[7] Āvajjanā nahetu-sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Nahetu-ahetukā khandhā nahetu-sahetukassa vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo. . . .

sahajātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*miha*[8] *ghaṭanā natthi; satta pañhā*) . . . pe . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] *Cf.* p. 45. [3] R. *and* B. upapatti°.

[4] S. āvajjanā. B. āvajjanāna hetusahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapacca nahetusahetukā khandhā, *&c.*

[5] B. *omits next paragraphs.* [6] *As under* 1.

[7] *As under* 2. K. *omits.*

[8] *So* R., K. *and* S. purimā. *Cf.* p. 46.

Digitized by Google

. . . (*cha pañhā*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . (*pavattipaṭisandhi*,[1] *satta pañhā ; miha*[2] *ghaṭanā natthi*). . . . . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti. Sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . patthanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati. Saddhāya . . . pe . . . patthanāya[3] saddhā . . . pe . . . patthanā maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhā kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . patthanā kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.[4]

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Anantarūpanissayo[5] . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaŋ[6] dukkhaŋ . . . pe . . . utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ kāyikassa[7] sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa[8] upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa. . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo. . . .[9] Pakatūpanissayo :—kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati. Kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ utuŋ bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati.

---

[1] K. pavatta°. [2] *See* p. 77, *n*. 8.

[3] R. saddhā patthanā saddhā patthanāya.

[4] R. *and* B., *add*, saddhā patthanā kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissaya.

[5] *As under* 1. [6] B. *inserts* sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ.

[7] K. *omits last* 2 *words*.

[8] S. *omits to* saddhāya 7 *lines below*. [9] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko[1] dhammo nahetu-ahetukassa[1] dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu-ahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . vatthu nahetu-ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa. . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ[2] . . . niruddhe nahetu-sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; vatthu nahetu-sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-ahetukassa[3] dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetu-sahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Nahetu-ahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ nahetu-sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsevanapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa anulomaŋ vodānassa; gotrabhu maggassa vodānaŋ maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Purimā purimā nahetu-ahetukā khandhā pacchimānaŋ

[1] B. sahetu°. [2] *As under* 4. [3] B. sahetukassa.

Digitized by Google

pacchimānaŋ nahetu-ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā :—nahetu-sahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā :—nahetu-sahetukā cetanā vipākānaŋ nahetu-sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā :—nahetu-sahetukā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā :—nahetu-sahetukā cetanā vipākānaŋ nahetu-ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa ca . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā :—nahetu-sahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā[1] . . . nahetu-sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ.[1] . . .

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa. . . .

Nahetu-ahetukā cetanā[2] paccayo . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetuahetukā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nahetu-ahetuko dhammo nahetu-ahetukassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu sahetukassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .

Nahetu-ahetukā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As under* 2. [2] *As under* 3.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .

Nahetu-ahetukā indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri pi kātabbāni*)[1] . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetu-sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Nahetu-ahetuko dhammo nahetu-ahetukassa dhammassa sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetu-ahetuko eko khandho . . . pe . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

2. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-ahetukassa[2] dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā nahetu-sahetukā[3] khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*). Pacchājātā nahetu-sahetukā[3] khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā nahetu-ahetukā khandhā . . .[4] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ: — cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu nahetu-ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā nahetu-ahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. kātabbaŋ. K. kātabbā.
[2] B. sahetukassa, *but cf. p.* 17, § 2.
[3] R. nahetū°. [4] *As under* 2.

Digitized by Google

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātaŋ:—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu nahetu-sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ vatthu nahetu-sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.
Nahetu-sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ[1] . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ, pacchajātaŋ . . . pe . . .

3. Nahetu-sahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa ca . . .
Nahetu-sahetuko eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto nahetu-ahetuko eko khandho[2] . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).[3] Purejātaŋ: — cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kayaviññāṇassa, vatthu nahetu-ahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayeṅa paccayo. Pacchājātā nahetu-ahetukā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa, kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa, rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātaŋ:—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu nahetu-sahetukānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . .[4] uppajjati. Kusalākusale niruddhe nahetu-sahetuko vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati.

7. Nahetu-sahetuko ca nahetu-ahetuko ca . . .

---

[1] *See p.* 19, § 4.
[2] *As under* 3.
[3] S. *omits.*
[4] *As under* 4.

Digitized by Google

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto nahetu-sahetuko eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nahetu-sahetuko eko khandho ca vatthuñ ca tiṇṇannaŋ . . . pe . . .

8. Nahetu-sahetuko ca . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . . Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā ca kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā nahetu-sahetukā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇe cattāri,
adhipatiyā cattāri,
anantare cattāri,
samanantare cattāri,
sahajāte satta,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye satta,
upanissaye cattāri,
purejāte dve,
pacchājāte dve,
āsevane dve,
kamme cattāri,
vipāke cattāri,
āhāre cattāri,
indriye cattāri,
jhāne cattāri,
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte dve,
vippayutte tīṇi,
atthiyā satta,
natthiyā cattāri,
vigate cattāri,
avigate satta :—

evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

1. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajāta-, upanissaya-, kammapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nahetu-sahetuko dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājāta-, kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Nahetu - sahetuko . . . nahetu - sahetukassa ca . . . sahajāta-, kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . ārammaṇa- sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Digitized by Google

5. Nahetu-ahetuko . . . nahetu-sahetukassa . . . ārammaṇa- sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

7. Nahetu-sahetuko ca . . . nahetu-sahetukassa dhammassa sahajāta-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Nahetu-sahetuko ca . . . nahetu-ahetukassa . . . sahajāta-, pacchājātā-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā satta,
nārammaṇe satta . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .
sabbattha satta;
nasahajāte cha,
na-aññamaññe cha,
nanissaye cha,
sabbattha satta;[1]
nasampayutte cha,
navippayutte pañca,
no-atthiyā pañca,
nonatthiyā satta,[2]
novigate satta,
no-avigate pañca :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Ārammaṇapaccayā, nādhipatiyā cattāri,
nānantare cattāri,
sabbattha cattāri;
nonatthiyā cattāri,
novigate cattāri,
no-avigate[3] cattāri :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe cattāri, adhipatiyā cattāri, avigate satta :—evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

NAHETU-SAHETUKA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *Full repetition given in K. and B.*

[2] B. *has* pañca, *then repeats* nonatthiyā *with* satta.

[3] B. avigate.

Digitized by Google

[VII.

SAPPACCAYA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Sappaccayaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaccayo dhammo uppajjạti hetupaccayā.

Sappaccayaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

1. Sappaccayaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigatapaccayā . . .

Hetuyā ekaŋ, ārammaṇe ekaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigate ekaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Sappaccayaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati nahetu-paccayā.

Ahetukaŋ sappaccayaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .

Nahetuyā ekaŋ, nārammaṇe ekaŋ,[1] nādhipatiyā ekaŋ, novigate ekaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe ekaŋ, nādhipatiyā ekaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . novigate ekaŋ.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe[1] ekaŋ, anantare ekaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigate ekaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro paṭiccavārasadiso.*[2])

1. Sappaccayaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sappaccayaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā.

1. Sappaccayaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sappaccayo dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ. Evaŋ paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi vitthāretabbo.*[3] *Sabbattha ekā yeva pañhā.*)

1. Sappaccaoy[4] dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Sappaccayā[5] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

1. Sappaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ datvā, sīlaŋ . . . uposathakammaŋ . . . taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, pahīnaki-

---

[1] B. nārammaṇe.
[2] B. *omits* vāra-.
[3] K. °tabbā.
[4] B. *omits this section.*
[5] K. *and* B. sappaccayā hetu.

Digitized by Google

lese vikkhambhitakilese[1] paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ sappaccaye khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena sappaccayacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti; ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa sappaccayā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ariyā nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sappaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe . . . pe . . . jhānaŋ . . . pe . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ garuŋ . . . pe . . . Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ sappaccaye khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—sappaccayādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—ariyā nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa[2] phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

1. Sappaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . upanissa-

---

[1] R. °kilesaŋ. [2] B. *omits*.

Digitized by Google

paccayena paccayo . . . (*dve pañhā va,*[1] *upanissayamūlaŋ*[2]) . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo . . . (*sabbattha ekā*[3] *yeva*[4] *pañhā*).

Hetuyā[5] ekaŋ,
ārammaṇe dve,
adhipatiyā dve,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,[6]
sahajāte ekaŋ,
aññamaññe ekaŋ,
nissaye ekaŋ,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte ekaŋ,
sabbattha ekaŋ;
avigate ekaŋ:—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Sappaccayo[7] dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo, sahajāta-, upanissaya, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-,[8] āhāra-, indriya-, paccayena paccayo.

5. Appaccayo dhammo sappaccayassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . .

Nahetuyā[9] dve,
nārammaṇe ekaŋ,
nādhipatiyā ekaŋ,
nānantare dve,
nasamanantare dve . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .
. . . na-upanissaye[10] dve,
napurejāte dve[11] . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
. . novigate[12] dve,
no-avigate dve:—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] R. *and* B. *omit.*
[2] S. °mūle.
[3] B. eko.
[4] S. ceva.
[5] S. nahetuyā.
[6] B. *omits clause.*
[7] R. *and* S. paccayo.
[8] B. *omits clause.*
[9] S. *omits last two clauses.*
[10] B. *and* S. upan°.
[11] B. purejāte.
[12] B. *omits next three words.*

Digitized by Google

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe ekaŋ,
nādbipatiyā ekaŋ,
nānantare dve,[1]
nasamanantare ekaŋ,
na-aññamaññe[2] ekaŋ,
na-upanissaye ekaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,[3]
nasampayutte ekaŋ,
navippayutte ekaŋ,[4]
nonatthiyā ekaŋ,
novigate ekaŋ :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve,
adhipatiyā dve,
anantare[4] ekaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte ekaŋ . . . *saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
avigate ekaŋ :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

SAPPACCAYA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] R. *and* B. ekaŋ,
[2] B. *omits.* K. nāññ°.
[3] B. *omits clause.*
[4] K. dve.

[VIII.

SAŊKHATA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Saŋkhataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋkhato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saŋkhataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rupaŋ. (*Imaŋ dukaŋ yathā Sappaccayadukaŋ evaŋ kātabbaŋ;*[1] *ninnānakaraṇaŋ.*)

Saŋkhata-dukaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. gaṇetabbaŋ.

Digitized by Google

[IX.

SANIDASSANA-DUKAŊ.]

4. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca anidassano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā anidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā anidassanaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpaŋ . . . dve . . . khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca anidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

5. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sanidassano . . . dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.[1]

Anidassane khandhe paṭicca sanidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

6. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sanidassano ca anidassano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā. Sanidassanañ ca anidassanañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanañ ca anidassanañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

4. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca anidassano dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

---

[1] B. nahetu.

Digitized by Google

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paticca khandhā.

4. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca anidassano dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā anidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . .; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; dve . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca anidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

5. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sanidassano . . .

Anidassane khandhe paṭicca sanidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ, mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

6. Anidassanaŋ . . . sanidassano ca anidassano ca . . .

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā sanidassanañ ca anidassanañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . .; mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanañ ca anidassanañ ca[1] cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ sabbe kātabbā*).

Hetuyā tīṇi,
ārammaṇe ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā tīṇi,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajāte tīṇi,
aññamaññe ekaŋ,
nissaye tīṇi,
upanissaye ekaŋ,
purejāte ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme tīṇi,
vipāke tīṇi,
sabbattha tīṇi;
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte ekaŋ,
vippayutte tīṇi,
atthiyā tīṇi,
natthiyā ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate tīṇi:—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

4. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca anidassano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.[2]

---

[1] K. *omits* anidassanañ ca. [2] S. hetu°.

Digitized by Google

Ahetukaŋ anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā, anidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . . Ahetuka paṭisandhikkhaṇe[1] khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca anidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ katattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ[2] utusamuṭṭhānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

5. Anidassanaŋ . . . sanidassano . . . nahetupaccayā. Ahetuke anidassane khandhe paṭicca sanidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ . . . Bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ[4] utusamuṭṭhānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rupaŋ.

6. Anidassanaŋ . . . sanidassano ca anidassano . . . Ahetukaŋ anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca sanidassanañ ca anidassanañ ca cittasamutthānaŋ rupaŋ . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūte paṭicca . . . pe . . . Bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca sanidassanañ ca anidassanañ ca katattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ . . . (*evaŋ sabbe kātabbā*).

Nahetuyā tīṇi,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nadhipatiyā tīṇi,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte tīṇi,
napacchājāte tīṇi,
nakamme tīṇi.
navipāke tīṇi.
nāhāre tīṇi,
na-indriye tīṇi,
najhāne tīṇi,
namagge tīṇi,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte tīṇi,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.[5]

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] K. ahetukappaṭi°.

[2] B. bāhīraŋ, *here and below*.

[3] B. *and* S. *omit*.

[4] *So also* B. *and* S.

[5] B. *omits clause*.

Digitized by Google

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā tīṇi,
sabbattha tīṇi;
nakamme ekaŋ,
navipāke tīṇi,
nasampayutte tīṇi,[1]
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajāte tīṇi,
aññamaññe ekaŋ,
nissaye ekaŋ,[2]
upanissaye tīṇi,[3]
purejāte ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*)[4]
jhāne tīṇi,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte tīṇi,
vippayutte tīṇi,
atthiyā tīṇi,
natthiyā ekaŋ,[5]
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

4. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā anidassano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā anidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā anidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rupaŋ; vatthuŋ paccayā anidassanā khandhā. (*Itare pi dve pañhā kātabbā.*)

4. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā anidassano dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā, cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ, kāyāyatanaŋ

---

[1] B. *omits clause.* [2] B. *and* S. tīṇi. [3] B. ekaŋ.
[4] S. *omits.* [5] B. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā anidassanā khandhā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā tīṇi, ārammaṇe ekaŋ, adhipatiyā tīṇi, avigate tīṇi.[1]

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

4. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā anidassano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā anidassanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe* [2] *yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ, kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā anidassanā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*Itare pi dve kātabbā saŋkhittaŋ.*)

Nahetuyā tīṇi, nārammaṇe tīṇi, novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nakamme ekaŋ, navippayutte ekaŋ, nonatthiyā tīṇi, novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ, magge ekaŋ, avigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Nissayavāro pi evaŋ kātabbo.*)

4. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho anidassano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Anidassanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

4. Anidassanaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho anidassano dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*Evaŋ sabbaŋ paccayagaṇanāhi saddhiŋ kātabbaŋ.*[3] *Sampayuttavāro pi saŋsaṭṭhavārasadiso.*)

---

[1] B. *omits clause.* [2] K. ahetukapp°. S. ahetupaṭi°.

[3] B. sabbaŋ sappaccayagaṇanāhi paṭisandhikaŋ kātabbaŋ. S. sabbe paccaniyā gaṇhāhi saddhiŋ kātabbaŋ. K. sabba paccaya (*sic*) gaṇanāhi . . . saddhiŋ kātabbā.

Digitized by Google

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Anidassanā[1] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ anidassanāŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa . . .

Anidassanā[2] hetū sanidassanānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca . . .

Anidassanā[2] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ sanidassanānañ ca anidassanānañ ca[3] cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

2. Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Sanidassane rūpe[4] aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā . . . pe . . . rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Sanidassanā khandhā ca iddhividhañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathakammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa . . .

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti vikkhambhitakilese . . . pe . . . Pubbe cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . kāyaŋ vatthuŋ[5] anidassane khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati;

---

[1] B. anidassanahetu. K. °ssanā hetu. [2] *So also* B.
[3] S. *omits*. [4] R. °sanaŋ rūpaŋ.
[5] R. kāyaŋ ‖ sadde ‖ vatthuŋ ‖.

Digitized by Google

dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena anidassanacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa saddāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, anidassanā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sanidassano[1] dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati:—sanidassanaŋ rūpaŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati: —dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ, taŋ garuŋ katvā . . . pe . . . pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā . . . pe . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā phalaŋ garuŋ katvā . . . Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ anidassane khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati: — anidassanādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ anidassanānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa . . .

Sahajātādhipati: — anidassanādhipati sanidassanānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca . . .

Sahajātādhipati: — anidassanādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ sanidassanānañ ca anidassanānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] S. anidassano.

Digitized by Google

Purimā purimā anidassanā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ anidassanānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa[1] nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajātāpaccayena paccayo (*tīṇi*). . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo (*ekaŋ*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo (*tīṇi*).

2. Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammanūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . Pakatūpanissayo, vaṇṇasampadaŋ patthayamāno[2] dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ karoti; vaṇṇasampadā[3] saddhāya . . . pe[4] . . . patthanāya kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe[5] . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti mānaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti; sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe[4] . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe[4] . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Sanidassane rūpe[6] aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. anulomagotra°. [2] B. vaṇṇasaraŋ pattharamāno.
[3] B. vaṇṇasampadhaŋ. S. vaṇṇaŋ karoti sampadāya.
[4] R. *has no lacuna.* [5] *As under* 2.
[6] R. °sanaŋ rūpaŋ.

Digitized by Google

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; saddāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaŋ cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu anidassanānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sanidassano ca anidassano ca dhammā anidassanassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—rūpāyatanañ ca vatthu ca anidassanānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo; rūpāyatanañ ca cakkhāyatanañ ca cakkhuviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa anidassanassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa . . .

Pacchājātā . . . imassa sanidassanassa kāyassa . . .

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca . . .

Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā . . . pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ . . . pe . . .

. . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā anidassanā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ anidassanānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā anidassanā cetanā vipākānaŋ anidassanānaŋ khandhānaŋ anidassanānañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa . . .

366625 Digitized by Google

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā . . . (*vitthāretabbaŋ*).

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā . . . (*vitthāretabbaŋ*).

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi, tīsu*[1] *pi kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro kātabbo*) . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi, tīsu*[1] *pi rūpajīvitindriyaŋ*) . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*)[2] . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā anidassanānāŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe anidassanā khandhā anidassanānaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Khandhā vatthussa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo, vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu anidassanānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa anidassanassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ.[3] Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā sanidassanānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa sanidassanassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca . . .[4]

---

[1] K. tāsu. [2] B. *omits clause.* [3] B. *omits.*

[4] B. *omits to* atthipacca || sanidassanaŋ rūpaŋ (*sic*) aniccato, *in following section.*

Digitized by Google

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā sanidassanānañ ca anidassanānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sanidassano dhammo anidassanassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sanidassane rūpe[1] aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto anidassano eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ anidassanānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Dve . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, yāva asaññasattā*). Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, saddāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa; cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu anidassanānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā purejātassa imassa anidassanassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa anidassanassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ anidassanānaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātā anidassanā khandhā sanidassanānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtā sanidassanānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ[2] upādā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ mahābhūtā[3] sanidassanassa . . .[4] Pacchājātā anidassanā khandhā

---

[1] R. *and* S. sanidassanaŋ rūpaŋ.
[2] B. *omits*.
[3] B. °bhūtānaŋ.
[4] K. *has no lacuna*.

Digitized by Google

purejātassa imassa sanidassanassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa sanidassanassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ sanidassanānaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto anidassano eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ sanidassanānañ ca anidassanānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve khandhā . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe mahābhūtā sanidassanānañ ca anidassanānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ . . .[1] Bāhiraŋ[2] mahābhūtā sanidassanānañ ca anidassanānañ ca kaṭattā-rūpānaŋ upādā-rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Sanidassano ca . . . anidassanassa . . .

Purejātaŋ rūpāyatanañ ca vatthu ca anidassanānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpāyatanañ ca cakkhāyatanañ ca cakkhuviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . natthi- . . . vigata- . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā tīṇi,
ārammaṇe dve,
adhipatiyā cattāri,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajāte tīṇi,
aññamaññe ekaŋ,
nissaye tīṇi,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,[3]
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme tīṇi,
vipāke tīṇi,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte ekaŋ,[4]
vippayutte tīṇi,
atthiyā pañca,
natthiyā ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate pañca :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *As under* 5.
[2] B. bāhīraŋ.
[3] B. *omits clause.*
[4] B. tīṇi.

Digitized by Google

1. Sanidassano dhammo sanidassanassa[1] dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . .

4. Anidassano dhammo anidassanassa[2] dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātā-, pacchājāta-,[3] kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa dhammassa sahajāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

6. Anidassano dhammo sanidassanassa ca anidassanassa ca dhammassa . . .[4]

9. Sanidassano ca . . . sanidassanassa[5] ca . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā pañca,
nārammaṇe cattāri,
nādhipatiyā pañca,
nānantare pañca,
nasamanantare pañca,
nasahajāte pañca,
na-aññamaññe[6] pañca,
nanissaye cattāri,
na-upanissaye pañca,
napurejāte cattāri,
napacchājāte pañca,
sabbattha pañca;
nasampayutte pañca,
navippayutte cattāri,
no-atthiyā cattāri,[7]
nonatthiyā pañca,
novigate pañca,
no-avigate cattāri.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā tīṇi,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe[6] tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,[7] . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā tīṇi;
novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] S. anid°.
[2] S. sanid°.
[3] K. *omits* pacchājata-, . . .
[4] *As under* 5.
[5] S. *omits*. R. *has formula* 8.
[6] K. *and* S. nāññam°.
[7] B. *omits clause*.

Digitized by Google

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve,
adhipatiyā cattāri,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajāte tīṇi,
aññamaññe ekaŋ,
nissaye tīṇi,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,
āsevane ekaŋ,[1]
kamme tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte ekaŋ,
vippayutte tīṇi,
atthiyā pañca,
natthiyā ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate pañca.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

SANIDASSANA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] R. tīṇi.

Digitized by Google

[X.

SAPPAṬIGHA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Sappaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaṭigho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sappaṭighaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca dve mahābhūtā; dve mahābhūte . . . ekaŋ . . . Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca sappaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ paṭicca cakkhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ.

2. Sappaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca appaṭigho . . .

Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca āpodhātu. Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca appaṭighaŋ[1] cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ paṭicca āpodhātu itthindriyaŋ[2] . . . kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro.

3. Sappaṭighaŋ . . . sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca . . .

Sappaṭighaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca dve mahābhūtā āpodhātu ca; dve mahābhūte . . . pe . . . Sappaṭighe mahabhūte paṭicca sappaṭighañ ca appaṭighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ paṭicca cakkhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ apodhātu itthindriyaŋ . . . kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro.

4. Appaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca appaṭigho . . .

Appaṭighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā appaṭi-

---

[1] B. sappaṭighaŋ.

[2] *So* R. *throughout.* B. *here only,* atthi indriyaŋ. K. *and* S. *have* indriyaŋ *throughout. Only* R. *gives a lacuna. The text should run,* purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ. *Cf. p.* 112.

Digitized by Google

ghaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā. Āpodhātuŋ paṭicca appaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Āpodhātuŋ paṭicca itthindriyaŋ . . . kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro.

5. Appaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaṭigho . . .

Appaṭighe khandhe paṭicca sappaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe āpodhātuŋ paṭicca sappaṭighā mahābhūtā; āpodhātuŋ paṭicca sappaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ; āpodhātuŋ paṭicca cakkhāyatanaŋ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ.

6. Appaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Appaṭighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā, sappaṭighañ ca appaṭighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe āpodhātuŋ paṭicca sappaṭighañ ca appatighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Āpodhātuŋ paṭicca cakkhāyatanaŋ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ itthindriyaŋ . . . kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro.

7. Sappaṭighañ ca . . . sappaṭigho dhammo . . .

Appaṭighe[1] khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca sappaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe sappaṭighaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtañ ca āpodhātuñ ca paṭicca dve mahābhūtā; sappaṭighe mahābhūte ca āpodhātuñ ca paṭicca sappaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.[2] Phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ ca āpodhātuñ ca paṭicca cakkhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ.

8. Sappaṭighañ ca . . . appaṭigho dhammo . . .

Appaṭighe[1] khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca appaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe appaṭighe khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca appaṭighaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ ca āpodhātuñ ca paṭicca appaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ[3] upādā rūpaŋ.

---

[1] R. sappaṭighe.

[2] B. *omits to* Paṭisandhikkhaṇe, *5 lines below.*

[3] R. *and* B. *omit.*

Digitized by Google

Phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ ca āpodhātuñ ca paṭicca itthindriyaŋ[1] . . . kabaliŋkāro āhāro.

9. Sappaṭighañ ca . . . sappaṭigho ca . . .

Appaṭighe[2] khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca sappaṭighañ ca appaṭighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe appaṭighe khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ ca āpodhātuñ ca paṭicca sappaṭighañ ca appaṭighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ ca āpodhātuñ ca paṭicca cakkhāyatanaŋ rasāyatanaŋ itthindriyaŋ . . . kabaliŋkāro āhāro.

5. Appaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaṭigho dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Appaṭighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā... pe... dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā.

2. Sappaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca appaṭigho[3] dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (*paṭisandhi vajjetabbā kaṭattā rūpā ca.*) . . . anantarapaccayā . . . samanantarapaccayā . . . sahajātapaccayā . . . (*sabbe mahābhūtā kātabbā*) . . . pe . . . aññamaññapaccayā.

Sappaṭighaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca dve mahābhūtā; dve . . .

2. Sappaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca appaṭigho dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.

Sappaṭighe mahābhūte paṭicca āpodhātu.

3. Sappaṭighaŋ . . . sappaṭigho ca . . .

Sappaṭighaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca dve mahābhūtā ca āpodhātu ca; dve . . . pe . . .

4. Appaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca appaṭigho . . .

Appaṭighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā.

5. Appaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaṭigho . . .

---

[1] *So also* B. [2] *So also* R. [3] K. sappaṭ°.

Digitized by Google

Apodhātuŋ paṭicca sappaṭighā mahābhūtā . . . (*ime ajjhattikā bāhirā*[1] *mahābhūtā kātabbā*).

7. Sappaṭighañ ca appaṭighañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaṭigho dhammo uppajjati aññamaññapaccayā.

Sappaṭighaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtañ ca āpodhātuñ ca paṭicca dve mahābhūtā . . . nissayapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā . . .

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye ekaŋ,[2]
purejāte ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme nava,
vipāke nava,
āhāre nava,
indriye nava,
jhāne nava,
magge nava,
sampayutte ekaŋ,[3]
vippayutte nava,[4]
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Sappaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaṭigho dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Appaṭighaŋ . . . appaṭigho . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ appaṭighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā appaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . . Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe[5] khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; āpodhātuŋ paṭicca appaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ; āpodhātuŋ paṭicca itthindriyaŋ . . . kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro. Bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ. Āpodhātuŋ paṭicca appaṭighaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ; vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca

---

[1] R. *and* K. ajjhattikabāhirā. *Cf. p.* 109.
[2] B. tīṇi eva.
[3] B. nava.
[4] B. *omits clause.*
[5] K. ahetukapp°.

Digitized by Google

vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho. (*Appaṭighamūlakaŋ*[1] *itare pi dve pañhā kātabbā; ghaṭane*[2] *pi tīṇi pañhā kātabbā; ajjhattikā bāhirā*[3] *mahābhūtā sabbe jānitvā kātabbā.*)

1. Sappaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sappaṭigho dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*sabbaŋ saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . novigatapaccayā.

Nahetuyā nava,
narammaṇe nava,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare nava,
nasamanantare[4] nava,
na-aññamaññe nava,
na-upanissaye nava,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme nava,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre nava,
na-indriye nava,
najhāne nava,
namagge nava,
nasampayutte[5] nava,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā nava,
novigate nava.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe nava,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare nava,
nasamanantare nava,
na-aññamaññe nava,
na-upanissaye nava,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme ekaŋ,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte nava,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā nava,
novigate nava.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ,
anantare[6] ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye ekaŋ,

---

[1] S. °mūlaŋ.
[2] S. ghaṭarena.
[3] *So all the texts. Cf. p.* 107.
[4] B. samanantare, *etc., all positive after first* 4.
[5] B. *resumes negatives.*
[6] B. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

purejāte ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,[1]
kamme nava . . . (*saŋ-khittaŋ*) . . .
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte ekaŋ,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate nava.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccavārasadiso.*)

1. Sappaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā sappaṭigho dhammo upajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Appaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā appaṭigho[2] . . .

Appaṭighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā appaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe āpodhātuŋ paccayā appaṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ; āpodhātuŋ paccayā itthindriyaŋ . . . kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro; vatthuŋ paccayā appaṭighā khandhā . . . (*avasesā pañca pañhā paṭiccavārasadisā*[3]).

2. Sappaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā appaṭigho dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ.

4. Appaṭighaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā appaṭigho . . .

Appaṭighaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paccayā appaṭighā khandhā.[4]

8. Sappaṭighañ ca appaṭighañ ca . . . appatigho . . .

Cakkhuviññāṇasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca cakkhāyatanañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . kāyaviññāṇasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāyāyatanañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . adhipatipaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigatapaccayā . . .

---

[1] B. *breaks off here.*
[2] B. sappa°.
[3] B. *omits* -vāra.
[4] S. appaṭighaŋ khandhaŋ.

Digitized by Google

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe tīṇi,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare tīṇi,
samanantare tīṇi,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye[1] tīṇi,
purejāte tīṇi,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme nava,
avigate nava.

(*Evaŋ paccaniyagaṇanā pi*[2] *kātabbā. Nissayavāro pi paccayavārasadiso. Saŋsaṭṭhavāre sabbattha ekā yeva pañhā.*[3] *Dve pi vārā kātabbā.*)

4. Appaṭigho dhammo apaṭighassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Appaṭighā[4] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ[5] appaṭighānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena[6] paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Appaṭigho[7] dhammo sappaṭighassa . . .

Appaṭighā hetū sappaṭighānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

6. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . .

Appaṭighā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ sappaṭighānañ ca appaṭighānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpe[8] . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti. Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa sappa-

---

[1] B. *omits* nava, upanissaye.

[2] B. *and* S. paccayampi. K. paccaniyaŋpi gaṇanāpi.

[3] R. sabbattha ekaŋ, *adding* saŋkhittaŋ || avigatapaccayā ekā yeva pañhā.

[4] B. sapp°.

[5] S. °ānañca.

[6] S. nahetu°.

[7] B. *omits this section.*

[8] R., B. *and* S. cakkhu.

Digitized by Google

ṭighā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ paccavekkhanti.[1] Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Vatthuŋ itthindriyaŋ purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ āpodhātuŋ kabaḷiŋkāraŋ āhāraŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati, cetopariyañāṇena appaṭighacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti; ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, appaṭighā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati:—cakkhuŋ phoṭṭhabbe[2] garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati: —dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ garuŋ katvā pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ garuŋ katvā . . . Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Vatthuŋ itthindriyaŋ purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ āpodhātuŋ kabaḷiŋkāraŋ āhāraŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi

---

[1] R. °vekkhati. [2] B. *and* S. phoṭṭhabbo.

Digitized by Google

uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati: — appaṭighādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ appaṭighānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātādhipati:—appaṭighādhipati sappaṭighānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ . . .[1]

6. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . .

Sahajātādhipati: — appaṭighādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ sappaṭighānañ ca appaṭighānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā appaṭighā . . . pe[2] . . . phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo.

Sappaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa dhammassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*) . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cha*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—utuŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati, utu . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . .[3] pakatūpanissayo:— saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ bhojanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . .

---

[1] *As just above.* [2] *Cf.* p. 12, § 4.

[3] *As under* 2.

Digitized by Google

saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . bhojanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa, . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—vatthuŋ itthindriyaŋ purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ āpodhātuŋ kabaḷiŋkāraŋ āhāraŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu appaṭighānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sappaṭigho ca . . . dhammā appaṭighassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ[1] cakkhāyatanañ ca vatthu ca . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanañ ca vatthu ca[2] . . . appaṭighānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa appaṭighassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa sappaṭighassa kāyassa, pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa sappaṭighassa ca appaṭighassa ca kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo. (*Dvinnam pi mūlā*[3] *kātabbā.*)

---

[1] R. *inserts* vatthupure ||. [2] K. *omits* vatthu ca.
[3] B. mūlaŋ.

Digitized by Google

4. Appaṭigho[1] dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā appaṭighā . . . pe . . . vodānassa[2] maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā appaṭighā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ appaṭighānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā appaṭighā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ[3] appaṭighānañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā[4] . . . khandhānaŋ sappaṭighānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā . . .[5] khandhānaŋ sappaṭighānañ ca[6] kaṭattā rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

6. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā . . . pe . . .

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*vipāko appaṭigho tīṇi*).

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Appaṭighā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ appaṭighānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabaliŋkāro āhāro imassa appaṭighassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo. (*Avasesā dve pi pañhā kātabbā. Paṭisandhi kabaliŋkāro āhāro dvīsu*[7] *pi kātabbā agge.*[8])

---

[1] S. sappaṭigho. [2] K. vodānaŋ. *Cf.* p. 79, § 1.
[3] B. *omits.* [4] *As under* 4. B. *omits next five lines.*
[5] *As under* 4. [6] S. appaṭi°.
[7] B. dvisu. [8] B. magge.

Digitized by Google

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Cakkhundriyaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyindriyaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . (*tīṇi, tīsu ca*[1] *jīvitindriyaŋ agge kātabbaŋ*).

8. Sappaṭigho ca . . . dhammā appaṭighassa. . .

Cakkhundriyañ ca cakkhuviññāṇañ ca cakkhuviññāṇasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Kāyindriyañ ca kāyaviññāṇañ ca kāyaviññāṇasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Purejātaŋ cakkhāyatanañ ca cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā appaṭighā khandhā appaṭighānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ vatthu appaṭighānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa appaṭighassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā[2] appaṭighā khandhā sappaṭighānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*). Pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa sappaṭighassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . .

---

[1] S. tīsu pi. B. tesu pi.

[2] B. pacchājātā. S. *omits down to next recurring* sahajātā.

Digitized by Google

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā appaṭighā khandhā sappaṭighānañ ca appaṭighānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā[1] . . . imassa sappaṭighassa ca appaṭighassa ca kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Sappaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ paṭiccasadisā paṭhamapañhā*).

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātā sappaṭighā mahābhūtā apodhātuyā atthipaccayena paccayo. Sappaṭighā mahābhūtā appaṭighānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ upādā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ itthindriyassa[2] . . . kabaḷiŋkārassa āhārassa[3] atthipaccayena paccayo. Bāhiraŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ[4]. . . Purejātaŋ :—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati;[5] dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Sappaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . .

Sappaṭighaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ dvinnaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ āpodhātuyā ca atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . (*paṭisandhi*[6] *yāva asaññasattā*).

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto appaṭigho eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*). Purejātaŋ vatthuŋ itthindriyaŋ purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ āpodhātuŋ kabaḷiŋkāraŋ āhāraŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; vatthu appaṭighānaŋ khandhānaŋ[7] atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa appaṭighassa kāyassa atthipac-

---

[1] *As under* 5.
[2] K. indriyassa.
[3] S. kabaliŋkārāhārassa.
[4] K. °sattā. Cf. pp. 6, 19.
[5] K. *omits.*
[6] B. paṭiccasandhiyaŋ.
[7] S. *inserts* kaṭattā.

Digitized by Google

cayena paccayo. Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa . . .[1] Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ appaṭighānaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[2] āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātā appaṭighā khandhā sappaṭighānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe āpodhātu sappaṭighānaŋ mahābhūtānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; āpodhātu sappaṭighānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ upādā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; āpodhātu cakkhāyatanassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Bāhiraŋ āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ utusamuṭṭhānaŋ asaññasattānaŋ . . . Pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa sappaṭighassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaḷiŋkāro[3] āhāro imassa . . .[4] Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ sappaṭighānaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto appaṭigho eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ sappaṭighānañ ca appaṭighānañ ca . . . (*paṭiccasadisaŋ yāva asaññasattā*). Pacchājātā appaṭighā khandhā purejātassa imassa sappaṭighassa ca appaṭighassa ca kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa . . .[4] Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ sappaṭighānañ ca appaṭighānañ ca[5] kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca dhammā sappaṭighassa . . . (*paṭiccasadisaŋ yāva asaññasattā*).

8. Sappaṭigho ca . . . appaṭighassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātā appaṭighā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca appaṭighānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ . . . (*paṭiccasadisaŋ*[6] *yāva asaññasattā*). Sahajāto cakkhuviññāṇasahagato eko khandho ca cakkhāyatanañ ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ; dve . . . Kāyaviññāṇasahagato eko khandho

---

[1] *As just above.*
[2] B. *omits.*
[3] B. *omits down to* sahajātaŋ.
[4] *As just above.*
[5] B. *and* S. *have only* sappaṭighānaŋ.
[6] S. Paccayā-sadisā.

Digitized by Google

ca kāyāyatanañ ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . .

9. Sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca dhammā sappaṭighassa ca appaṭighassa ca dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭiccasadisaŋ*).

Hetuyā tīṇi,
ārammaṇe dve,[1]
adhipatiyā cattāri,
anantare ekaŋ,
samanantare ekaŋ,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme tīṇi,
vipāke tīṇi,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye pañca,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge tīṇi,[2]
sampayutte ekaŋ,
vippayutte cattāri,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate nava :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Sappaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Sappaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

3. Sappaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Appaṭigho dhammo appaṭighassa . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra- indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa . . . sahajāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

6. Appaṭigho dhammo sappaṭighassa ca . . . sahajāta-,[3] pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] K. tīṇi. [2] B. *omits clause.*
[3] B. *omits remaining alternatives.*

Digitized by Google

7. Sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca dhammā sappaṭighassa . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca appaṭighassa . . . sahajāta-, purejāta-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.[1]

9. Sappaṭigho ca appaṭigho ca . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nānantare nava,[2]
nasamanantare nava,
nasahajāte cattāri,
na-aññamaññe nava,
nanissaye cattāri,
na-upanissaye nava,
napurejāte nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasampayutte nava,
navippayutte nava,
no-atthiyā[3] cattāri,
nonatthiyā nava,
novigate nava,
no-avigate cattāri.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,[4]
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve, adhipatiyā cattāri . . . (*anulomamātikā gaṇetabbā*)[5] . . . avigate nava.[6]

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

SAPPAṬIGHA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] R. *omits last clause.*
[2] R. *and* B. *omit clause.*
[3] B. anatthiyā.
[4] R. *inserts* na-anantare tīṇi.
[5] R. gahetabbā.
[6] K. *inserts* vigate nava.

Digitized by Google

[XI.

RŪPI-DUKAŊ.]

1. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca rūpī dhammo[1] uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā; dve . . . pe . . . Mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

2. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca arūpī dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca arūpino khandhā.[2]

3. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca arūpino khandhā; mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ.

4. Arūpiŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca arūpī dhammo . . . .

Arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Arūpiŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca rūpī dhammo . . .

Arūpino khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānāŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

6. Arūpiŋ dhammaŋ paticca rūpī ca arūpī ca . . .

Arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).[3]

---

[1] B. *and* S. rūpidhammo.

[2] B. *and* S. arūpikhandhā *always*. R. arūpī°.

[3] B. *omits*.

Digitized by Google

7. Rūpiñ[1] ca arūpiñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca rūpī . . .[2] Arūpino khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

8. Rūpiñ ca arūpiñ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca arūpī . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe arūpiŋ[3] ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

9. Rūpiñ ca arūpiñ ca dhammaŋ . . . rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

Arūpino khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca kaṭattā rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe tīṇi,
adhipatiyā pañca,
anantare tīṇi,
samanantare tīṇi,[4]
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye tīṇi,
purejāte ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme nava,
vipāke nava,[5]
āhāre nava,
indriye nava,
jhāne nava,
magge nava,[5]
sampayutte tīṇi,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā tīṇi,
vigate tīṇi,
avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca rūpī dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Arūpiŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca arūpī . . . nahetupaccayā. Ahetukaŋ arūpiŋ[6] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . Ahetupaṭisandhikkhaṇe[7] vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

(*Nahetupaccayā nava pañhā, ahetukan ti niyāmetabbaŋ.*)

---

[1] R. *and* K. rūpiŋ ca *throughout*.
[2] B. *omits next six lines*. [3] S. rūpi ca.
[4] K. *omits clause*. [5] B. *omits clause*. [6] S. rūpi.
[7] B. ahetukapaṭi°. K. ahetuppaṭi.° S. ahetukaŋ paṭisan°.

Digitized by Google

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme dve,
navipāke pañca,
nāhāre[1] ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ.
najhāne dve,
namagge nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,[2]
nakamme ekaŋ,
navipāke pañca,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe[3] tīṇi,
anantare tīṇi,
samanantare tīṇi,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye tīṇi,
purejāte ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme nava,
vipāke nava,
āhāre nava,
indriye nava,[4]
jhāne nava,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte tīṇi,[5]
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā tīṇi,
vigate tīṇi,
avigate nava.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccavārasadiso*[6].)

---

[1] B. na āhāre. [2] B. tīṇi. [3] B. *and* S. nāram°.
[4] K. *omits last two clauses.* [5] B. ekaŋ.
[6] S. paccayavāra°. *In* B. *the copyist has transcribed the*

Digitized by Google

1. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā rūpī dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . (*paṭiccasadisaŋ*).

2. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā arūpī . . . hetupaccayā.

Vatthuŋ paccayā arūpino khandhā . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

3. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā rūpī ca . . .

Vatthuŋ . . .[1] Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*paṭisandhi. Evaŋ avasesā pañhā, pavattipaṭisandhi vibhajitabbā*).

2. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā arūpī . . . ārammaṇapaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā arūpino khandhā . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

4. Arūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā arūpī . . .

Arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

8. Rūpiñ ca arūpiñ ca dhammaŋ . . . arūpī . . .

Cakkhuviññāṇasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca cakkhāyatanañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . kāyaviññāṇasahagataŋ . . . pe . . . Arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe tīṇi,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare tīṇi,
samanantare tīṇi,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye tīṇi,
purejāte tīṇi,
āsevane tīṇi,
kamme nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
magge nava,
sampayutte tīṇi,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā tīṇi,[2]
natthiyā tīṇi,
vigate tīṇi,
avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

following Anulomaŋ, Paccaniyaŋ *and two following* mātikā *twice. Many discrepancies occurring the first time do not appear in the repetition, and are therefore not noted here.*

[1] *As under* 2.

[2] R. *and* B. nava.

Digitized by Google

1. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā rūpī dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . asaññasattānaŋ, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . .

2. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā arūpī . . . nahetupaccayā.

Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā arūpino khandhā. Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe[2] vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

3. Rūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā rupī ca . . . nahetupaccayā.

(*Pavattipaṭisandhi*[3] *kātabbā.*)

4. Arūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā arūpī . . .

Ahetukaŋ arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

5. Arūpiŋ dhammaŋ paccayā rūpī . . .

Arūpino khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

6. Arūpiŋ . . . rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā . . .

Arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

7. Rūpiñ ca arūpiñ ca dhammaŋ paccayā rūpī . . .

Arūpino khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

8. Rūpiñ ca arūpiñ ca dhammaŋ paccayā arūpī . . .

Cakkhuviññāṇasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca cakkhāyatanañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . kāyaviññāṇasahagataŋ . . . pe . . . arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasapagato moho.

9. Rūpiñ ca arūpiñ ca dhammaŋ paccayā rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā uppajjanti nahetupaccayā.

Arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā[4] tayo khandhā; dve . . . Arūpino khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

---

[1] *Cf.* p. 4. [2] B. ahetukāpaṭi°. K. ahetukappaṭi°.
[3] K. pavatta°. [4] R. *inserts* ahetukā.

Digitized by Google

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne cattāri,
namagge nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, sabbe kātabbā*) . . .
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe tīṇi, . . . (*sabbe kātabbā*) . . . jhāne nava, magge tīṇi, . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigate nava.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Nissayavāro pi paccayavārasadiso.*)

4. Arūpiŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho arūpī dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Arūpiŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsatthā tayo khandhā; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

Hetuyā ekaŋ, avigate ekaŋ. (*Evaŋ paccaniyā*[1] *pi tīṇi gaṇanā pi sampayuttavāre*[2] *pi sabbe kātabbā.*[3] *Ekā yeva pañhā.*)

4. Arūpi dhammo arūpissa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Arūpī hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

---

[1] K. °yampi. B. °yaŋ pi. [2] K. °vāro. [3] B. kātabbo.

Digitized by Google

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa . . .
Arūpī hetū cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).
6. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa ca arūpissa ca[1] . . .
Arūpī hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.
Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ itthindriyaŋ purisindriyaŋ jīvitindriyaŋ āpodhātuŋ kabaḷiŋkāraŋ āhāraŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti. Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Rūpino khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa . . . pe . . . anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.
4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa . . .
Dānaŋ; sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe[2] jhānā . . . Ariyā maggā . . . phalaŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā pahīnakilese . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*)[3] . . . vikkhambhitakilese pubbe . . . Arūpino khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; cetopariyañāṇena arūpicittasamaŋgissa[4] cittaŋ jānāti, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa arūpino khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] S. arūpissa ca sarūpissa ca.
[2] B. pubbesu.
[3] *Cf.* pp. 9, 10, § 4.
[4] R. arūpī°.

Digitized by Google

Ārammaṇādhipati :—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . kabaḷiŋkāraŋ āhāraŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati :—dānaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . nibbānaŋ maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Arūpino khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti . . . rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati :—arūpī adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātādhipati :—arūpī adhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa . . . ca arūpissa . . .

Sahajātādhipati : — arūpī adhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā arūpino khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ arūpīnaŋ [1] khandhānaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*satta, miha ghaṭanā*[2] *natthi*) . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*satta pañhā, miha ghaṭanā*[2] *natthi*).

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—utu[3] bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati. Utu[3] bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe[4] . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *So* K. (R. *omits.*) [2] K. pi ha ghaṭanā. B. pi hāŋ kaṭanā.
[3] B. *omits* utu. [4] R. *has no* pe.

Digitized by Google

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .[1] pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . sīlaŋ . . . kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa[2] dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ kabaḷiŋkāraŋ āhāraŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa. . . . Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa vatthu arūpīnaŋ[3] dhammānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa[4] dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā arūpino khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā . . . pe[5] . . . pacchimānaŋ . . .

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā arūpī cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā arūpī cetanā[6] vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As under* 2.

[2] B. arūpi . . . arūpissa. K. rupi . . . rūpissa.

[3] S. rūpīnaŋ.

[4] S. arūpissa.

[5] *Cf. p.* 115 (*āsevanavāro*).

[6] B. *has* kaṭattā kamma; *then omits next three sentences.*

Digitized by Google

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā arūpī cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā arūpī cetanā kaṭattā rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

6. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa ca arūpissa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā arūpī cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā[2] arūpī cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Rūpī[3] dhammo rūpissa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Rūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa . . .

Cakkhundriyaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyindriyaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

8. Rūpī ca arūpī ca . . . arūpissa[4] . . .

---

[1] B. *has* vipākanaŋ khandhānaŋ kamma||.

[2] B. *inserts* sahajātā *and finishes foregoing sentence over again twice.*

[3] B. sarūpi. [4] K. rūpissa. *Cf. p.* 116, § 8.

Digitized by Google

Cakkhundriyañ ca cakkhuviññāṇañ ca cakkhuviññāṇasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Kāyindriyañ ca . . . pe . . .

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātaŋ:—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu arūpīnaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu arūpīnaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa[1] dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā arūpino khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe arūpī khandhā kaṭattā rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā arūpino khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Rūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*). Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātaŋ:—paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthu arūpīnaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . kabaḷiŋkāraŋ āhāraŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā . . pe . . . dibbāya sotadhātuyā . . . pe . . . rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . .

---

[1] S. arūpissa.

Digitized by Google

kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu arūpīnaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī[1] dhammo arūpissa[1] dhammassa . . .

Arūpī eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā arūpino khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pacchājātā arūpino khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa ca arūpissa ca . . .

Arūpī eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

7. Rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā rūpissa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātā arūpino khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā arūpino khandhā ca kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā arūpino khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā arūpissa[2] . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto cakkhuviññāṇasahagato eko khandho ca cakkhāyatanañ ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Kāyaviññāṇasahagato arūpī eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe arūpī eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . natthipaccayena paccayo . . . vigata- . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā tīṇi,	anantare ekaŋ,
ārammaṇe dve,	samanantare ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā cattāri,	sahajāte satta,

---

[1] B. *omits this and three following paragraphs.*

[2] B. rūpissa.

Digitized by Google

aññamaññe cha,
nissaye satta,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte ekaŋ,
pacchājāte ekaŋ,
āsevane ekaŋ,
kamme tīṇi,
vipāke tīṇi,
āhāre cattāri,
indriye cha,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte ekaŋ,
vippayutte dve,
atthiyā satta,
natthiyā ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,
avigate satta:—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.[1]

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Rūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo . . . āhāra-, indriya-paccayena paccayo.

2. Rūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-paccayena paccayo.

4. Arūpī dhammo arūpissa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, kammapaccayena paccayo.

5. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa dhammassa sahajāta-, pacchājātā-, kammapaccayena paccayo.[2]

6. Arūpī dhammo rūpissa ca arūpissa ca dhammassa sahajāta-, kammapaccayena paccayo.

7. Rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā rūpissa dhammassa sahajāta-, pacchājāta-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

8. Rūpī ca arūpī ca dhammā arūpissa dhammassa sahajāta-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā satta,
nārammaṇe satta,
nādhipatiyā satta,[3]
nānantare satta,
nasamanantare satta,
nasahajāte cha,[4]
na-aññamaññe cha,
nanissaye cha,
na-upanissaye satta,
napurejāte satta . . .
(*saŋkhittaŋ*), . . .
namagge satta,

---

[1] B. *and* S. *omit the two words.*
[2] B. *adds* upanissaya || purejāta|| ||.
[3] K. *omits clause.*
[4] B. nava.

nasampayutte cha,[1]
navippayutte pañca,
no-atthiyā cattāri,
nonatthiyā satta,
novigate satta,
no-avigate cattāri :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.[2]

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā tīṇi,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe ekaŋ,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
sabbattha tīṇi;
nasampayutte ekaŋ,
navippayutte ekaŋ,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate[3] tīṇi :—
evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.[2]

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve, adhipatiyā cattāri . . . (*anulomamātikā kātabbā*) . . . avigate satta.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

RŪPI-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. pañca, *omitting next clause.*
[2] R. *and* S. *omit the two words.*
[3] R. no-avigate.

Digitized by Google

[XII.

LOKIYA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca lokiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokiyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe[1] khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

4. Lokuttaraŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca lokuttaro dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokuttaraŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

5. Lokuttaraŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca lokiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokuttare khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

6. Lokuttaraŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Lokuttaraŋ ekaŋ[2] . . . dve . . . pe . . .

7. Lokiyañ ca lokuttarañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca lokiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokuttare khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .

Hetuyā pañca, adhipatiyā pañca,
ārammaṇe dve, anantare dve,

---

[1] S. *omits this word.* [2] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

samanantare dve,[1]
sahajāte pañca,[2]
aññamaññe dve,
nissaye pañca,
upanissaye dve,[3]
purejāte dve,
āsevane dve,
kamme pañca,
vipāke pañca,
āhāre pañca,[4]
indriye pañca,
jhāne pañca,
magge pañca,
sampayutte dve,
vippayutte pañca,[5]
atthiyā pañca,
natthiyā dve,
vigate dve,[6]
avigate pañca.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca lokiyo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ lokiyaŋ[7] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā dve,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,[8]
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte cattāri,
napacchājāte pañca,
nāsevane pañca,

(*nāsevanamūlake lokuttare suddhake arūpe vipāko ti niyāmetabbaŋ.*[9] *Avasesā pakatikā yeva*)

nakamme dve,
navipāke pañca,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,

---

[1] B. *and* S. *omit clause.*
[2] S. dve.
[3] B. *omits clause.*
[4] K. *omits clause.*
[5] S. dve.
[6] R. pañca.
[7] K. *omits* lokiyaŋ.
[8] S. *omits clause.*
[9] B. saddhake arūpe vipāko tīṇi yāmetabbaŋ. S. su: arūpe vipāke tīṇi yāmetabbaŋ. R. vipāko tīṇi niyām°. *Cf. p.* 138, § 1.

Digitized by Google

nasampayutte tīṇi, nonatthiyā tīṇi,
navippayutte dve,[1] novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nasampayutte tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā dve (*nānantara-padādi paccaniyasadisā*[2]) navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
navipāke pañca, novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ, anantare ekaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigate ekaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro paṭiccavārasadiso.*)[3]

[*Anulomaŋ.*]

1. Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā lokiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokiyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā lokiyā khandhā.

2. Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā lokuttaro . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā lokuttarā khandhā.

3. Lokiyaŋ . . . lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca . . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā lokuttarā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

4. Lokuttaraŋ dhammaŋ paccayā lokuttaro . . . (*tīṇi*).

7. Lokiyañ ca lokuttarañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā lokiyo . . . hetupaccayā.

Lokuttare khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

---

[1] S. ekaŋ.

[2] K. anantarapadā paṭhamasarisā. B. anantarepadā paṭhamesadisā. S. anantarapadā paṭhamasarisā.

[3] S. paccayavāra°.

Digitized by Google

8. Lokiyañ ca lokuttarañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā lokuttaro dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokuttaraŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . pe . . .

9. Lokiyañ ca . . . lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā . . .

Lokuttaraŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Lokuttare khandhe ca mahabhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe cattāri,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare cattāri,
samanantare cattāri,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cattāri,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cattāri,
purejāte cattāri,
āsevane cattāri,
kamme nava,
vipāke nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .
magge nava,
sampayutte cattāri,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā cattāri,
vigate cattāri,[1]
avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā lokiyo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ lokiyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā lokiyā khandhā, vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhacchasahagato moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā cattāri,
nānantare tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte cattāri,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,

(*lokuttare arūpe vipākan ti niyāmetabbaŋ*[2]),

---

[1] B. *omits clause.* [2] *So also* R., B. *and* S. *Cf. p.* 136, *n.* 9.

Digitized by Google

nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā cattāri[1] (*nānantarapadādi paccaniyasadisā*),
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe[2] ekaŋ, anantare ekaŋ, avigate ekaŋ.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Lokiyaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho lokiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Lokiyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Lokuttaraŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho lokuttaro . . .

Lokuttaraŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . (*Saŋsaṭṭhavāro evaŋ vitthāretabbo saha gaṇanāhi dve pañhā. Sampayuttavāro saŋsaṭṭhavārasadiso.*)

[*Anulomaŋ.*]

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Lokiyā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ[3] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

---

[1] R. *and* B. *insert* nānantare tīṇi, *adding* nasamanantarapadādi, *etc.*

[2] B. nahetuyā āram°.

[3] B. Lokiyakhandhānaŋ citta°.

Digitized by Google

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati. Jhānā . . . pe . . . Ariyā gotrabhuŋ[1] paccavekkhanti, vodānaŋ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . pe . . . lokiye khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena lokiyacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, lokiyā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa . . .

Nibbānaŋ maggassa phalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā cetopariyañāṇena lokuttaracittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānanti. Lokuttarā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā

---

[1] B. gotrabhū.

Digitized by Google

. . . pe . . . sekhā[1] gotrabhuŋ garuŋ katvā . . . pe . . . vodānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ lokiye khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—lokiyādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—nibbānaŋ maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātādhipati:—lokuttarādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ[2] garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti; nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātādhipati:—lokuttarādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa ca . . .

Sahajātādhipati:—lokuttarādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā lokiyā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ lokiyānaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . pe . . . anulomaŋ gotrabhussa anulomaŋ vodānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Gotrabhū maggassa, vodānaŋ maggassa,[3] anulomaŋ phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

---

[1] K., R. *and* B. sekkhā. S. sekho.

[2] K. *and* S. *omit* nibbānaŋ.

[3] S. gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa. K. *and* S. gotrabhu.

Digitized by Google

Purimā purimā lokuttarā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ lokuttarānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Magge phalassa, phalaŋ phalassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Phalaŋ vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo (*pañca pañhā,*[1] *ghaṭanā natthi*) . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . (*dve*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—lokiyaŋ saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . vipassanaŋ uppādeti, abhiññaŋ uppādeti, samāpattiŋ uppādeti; mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti; lokiyaŋ sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati. Lokiyā saddhā . . . pe[2] . . . senāsanaŋ lokiyāya saddhāya . . . pe[2] . . . kāyikassa dukkhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Kusalākusalaŋ kammaŋ vipākassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—paṭhamassa maggassa parikammaŋ[3] paṭhamassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo, . . . pe . . . catutthassa maggassa parikammaŋ catutthassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . .[4] Pakatūpanissayo:—paṭhamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Tatiyo maggo catutthassa maggassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . .[4] Pakatūpanissayo:—ariyā maggaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ samāpattiŋ[5] uppā-

---

[1] S. pañcarihaŋ.

[2] R. *has no hiatus.*

[3] S. *omits this word.*

[4] *As under* 1.

[5] S. anuppannasamā°

Digitized by Google

denti, uppannaŋ samāpajjanti; saŋkhāre aniccato[1] dukkhato anattato vipassanti, tesaŋ maggo . . . pe . . . ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa phalasamāpattiyā kāyikassa sukhassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato[2] . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthupurejātaŋ cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu lokiyānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Vatthu[3] lokuttarānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo . . .

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchajātā lokiyā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Pacchājātā lokuttarā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā lokiyā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ lokiyānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] R. *and* B. *continue* ṭhānāṭhānato sattassa upani || || phalasamāpattiyā, *etc.* S. *continues* ṭhānāṭhānākosallassa upanissaya.

[2] R., B. *and* S. *omit last two words.*

[3] *Preceded in* R. *by* vatthu purejātaŋ ||.

Digitized by Google

Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa anulomaŋ vodānassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

Gotrabhū[1] maggassa vodānaŋ maggassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā lokiyā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā lokiyā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā lokuttarā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā lokuttarā cetanā vipakānaŋ lokuttarānaŋ[2] khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Lokuttarā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

6. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa ca . . .

Lokuttarā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānāŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo.

Vipāko lokiyo eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ[3] vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . .

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] K. *and* S. °bhu. [2] B. *omits.* [3] R. *adds* cittasamu ||.

Digitized by Google

Lokiyā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo.

(*Paṭisandhikhaṇo*[1] *kātabbo.*) Cakkhundriyaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyindriyaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Lokiyo[2] dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ, lokuttare tīṇi*) . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*lokiye ekaŋ, lokuttare tīṇi*).

1. Lokiyo dhammassa lokiyassa dhammassa sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ, lokuttare eko*).

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā lokiyā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhā vatthussa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo, vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu lokiyānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā lokiyā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapāccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

---

[1] K. (paṭisandhi kātabbā).

[2] B. *omits this and next section* (*five lines*).

Purejātaŋ vatthu lokuttarānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayutta-paccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā lokuttarā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā lokuttarā khandhā purejātassa . . .[1]

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto lokiyo eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ citta-samuṭṭhānānañ ca . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*). Purejātaŋ :— cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . (*purejātasadisaŋ*[2]). Vatthu lokiyānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā lokiyā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kabaliŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa . . .

Purejātaŋ vatthu lokuttarānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa . . .[3]

Lokuttaro eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe. . . . dve . . . pe . . .

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā lokuttarā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā lokuttarā khandhā . . .[4]

6. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa ca . . .

Lokuttaro eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasam-

---

[1] *As under* 1.

[2] B. *has* purejātaŋ saha cakkhuŋ vatthuŋ purejātasadisaŋ.

[3] B. *inserts* purejātaŋ vatthuŋ lokuttarānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthi || Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa ||.

[4] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

uṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

7. Lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā lokiyassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[1] āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātā lokuttarā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā[2] lokuttarā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā lokuttarā khandhā ca kabaliŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā lokuttarā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā lokuttarassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto lokuttaro eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . natthipaccayena paccayo . . . vigatapaccayena paccayo . . . avigata paccayena paccayo.[3]

Hetuyā cattāri,	kamme cattāri,
ārammaṇe[4] tīṇi,	vipāke cattāri,
adhipatiyā cattāri,	āhāre cattāri,[6]
anantare cattāri,	indriye cattāri,
samanantare cattāri,[5]	jhāne[7] cattāri,
sahajāte pañca,	magge cattāri,
aññamaññe dve,	sampayutte dve,
nissaye satta,	vippayutte tīṇi,
upanissaye cattāri,	atthiyā satta,
purejāte dve,	natthiyā cattāri,
pacchājāte dve,	vigate cattāri,
āsevane dve,	avigate satta.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Lokiyo dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] R. *and* B. *omit sentence.* *Cf. p.* 146, § 7.
[3] K. *omits.* [4] B. sārammaṇe.
[5] S. *omits clause.* [6] K. *omits clause.*
[7] S. *omits last two clauses.*

Digitized by Google

paccayena paccayo . . . sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

2. Lokiyo dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.[1]

4. Lokuttaro dhammo lokuttarassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Lokuttaro dhammo lokiyassa ca lokuttarassa ca dhammassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

7. Lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā lokiyassa dhammassa sahajāta-, pacchājāta-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

8. Lokiyo ca lokuttaro ca dhammā lokuttarassa dhammassa sahajātapaccayena paccayo, purejātapaccayena paccayo.[3]

Nahetuyā satta . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
nasamanantare satta,
nasahajāte pañca,
na-aññamaññe pañca,
nanissaye pañca,
na-upanissaye satta,[4]
napurejāte cha,
napacchājāte satta . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
namagge satta,
nasampayutte pañca,[5]
navippayutte cattāri,
no-atthiyā[6] cattāri,
nonatthiyā[7] satta,
novigate satta,
no-avigate cattāri.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe cattāri . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
nasamanantare cattāri,
na-aññamaññe dve,
na-upanissaye cattāri . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
namagge cattāri,

---

[1] S. *omits clause.*
[2] K. *omits last clause.*
[3] K. *omits this clause.*
[4] K. pañca.
[5] B. nava, *and omits next clause.*
[6] R. *and* B. na atthiyā.
[7] S. nonatthiyā cattāri, natthiyā satta.

Digitized by Google

nasampayutte dve, nonatthiyā cattāri,
navippayutte dve, novigate cattāri.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe tīṇi, adhipatiyā cattāri . . . (*anulomamātikā kātabbā*) . . . avigate satta.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

LOKIYA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Digitized by Google

[XIII.

KENACI-VIÑÑEYYA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Kenaci viññeyyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kenaci viññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā,[1] . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

2. Kenaci viññeyyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kenaci naviññeyyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kenaci viññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca kenaci naviññeyyā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . .[2] upādā rūpaŋ.

3. Kenaci viññeyyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyo ca kenaci naviññeyyo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kenaci viññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyā ca kenaci naviññeyyā ca tayo khandhā[3] . . . pe . . .

4. Kenaci naviññeyyaŋ . . . kenaci naviññeyyo . . .

Kenaci naviññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca kenaci naviññeyyā tayo khandhā[4] . . . pe . . .

5. Kenaci naviññeyyaŋ dhammaŋ . . . kenaci viññeyyo . . .

Kenaci naviññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyā tayo khandhā . . . pe[5] . . .

---

[1] B. khandhā. [2] *As in* 1.

[3] B. naviññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ. *Finish as in* 1.

[4] B. naviññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhā. *Finish as in* 1.

[5] *As in* 1.

Digitized by Google

6. Kenaci naviññeyyaŋ . . . kenaci viññeyyo ca . . .

Kenaci naviññeyyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyā ca kenaci naviññeyyā ca tayo khandhā . . . pe[1] . . .

7. Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyo . . . hetupaccayā.

Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyañ ca ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . .[1]

8. Kenaci viññeyyañ ca . . . kenaci naviññeyyo . . .

Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyañ ca ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca kenaci naviññeyyā tayo khandhā . . . pe . . .[2]

9. Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyo ca kenaci naviññeyyo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kenaci viññeyyañ ca kenaci naviññeyyañ ca ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca kenaci viññeyyā ca kenaci naviññeyyā ca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . .[1]

Hetuyā nava, ārammaṇe nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetuyā nava, nārammaṇe nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . novigate nava. (*Evaŋ cattāri pi gaṇanā paripuṇṇā.*)[3]

(*Sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi evaŋ vitthāretabbā; paccayavāre vatthu ca pañcāyatanā ca dassetabbā*[4]; *yathā yathā labbhati taŋ taŋ kātabbaŋ.*)[5]

1. Kenaci viññeyyo dhammo kenaci viññeyyassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As in* 1.

[2] *As in* 1. B. *has here* saŋkhittaŋ, *eliding remainder of* Anulomaŋ.

[3] K. *and* S. *omit this sentence.*

[4] R. °āyatanāni ca dassetabbāni.

[5] K., B. *and* S. *omit last three words.* K. *has* labhati.

Digitized by Google

Kenaci viññeyyā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. . . . (*paṭisandhi saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava, ārammaṇe nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetuyā[1] nava, novigate nava.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Evaŋ cattāri pi gaṇanā paripuṇṇā.[2]

KENACI-VIÑÑEYYA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. hetupaccayā.

[2] S. gananā (*sic*) puṇṇā.

Digitized by Google

[XIV.

ĀSAVA-DUKAŊ.]

[*Anulomaŋ.*]

1. Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo. Diṭṭhāsavaŋ paṭicca kāmāsavo avijjāsavo. Avijjāsavaŋ paṭicca kāmāsavo diṭṭhāsavo.[1] Bhavāsavaŋ paṭicca avijjāsavo. Diṭṭhāsavaŋ paṭicca avijjāsavo. (*Ekekamhi*[2] *cakkaŋ kātabbaŋ.*)

2. Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca no-āsavo[3] dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā[4] khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

3. Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo sampayuttakā ca khandhā[5] cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*).

4. No-āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca no-āsavo . . .

No-āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

---

[1] K., B. *and* S. *omit second and third sentences.*

[2] S. ekakamhi. R. ekekampi.

[3] S. *has* nāsav° *nearly always, occasionally* no-āsav°. R. *has* nvāsav°.

[4] R. āsavasampay°, *here only.*

[5] B. sampayuttakañ ca khandhaŋ.

Digitized by Google

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

5. No-āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo . . .

No-āsave khandhe paṭicca [cattāro[1]] āsavā.

6. No-āsavaŋ . . . āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

No-āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca[2] paṭicca tayo khandhā āsavā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*).

7. Āsavañ ca no-āsavañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca . . . āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*).

8. Āsavañ ca no-āsavañ ca . . . no-āsavo . . .

No-āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca āsave ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

9. Āsavañ ca no-āsavañ ca . . . āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . .

No-āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmāsavañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, dve . . . (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,	vipāke ekaŋ,
ārammaṇe nava,	āhāre nava,
sabbattha nava ;[3]	avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

4. No-āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca no-āsavo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ no-āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, . . . pe . . . dve . . .

---

[1] R. *and* B. *omit.* [2] K. *inserts* vatthuñ ca.
[3] S. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

pe . . . Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe[1] khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā . . . ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

5. No-āsavaŋ . . . āsavo . . . nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2. Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca no-āsavo dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

4. No-āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca no-āsavo . . .

No-āsave khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu . . . ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

8. Āsavañ ca no-āsavañ ca dhammaŋ . . . no-āsavo . . .

Āsave ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .

Nahetuyā dve,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.[2]

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,[3]
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,[3]
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,

---

[1] K. ahetukapp°. B. ahetukaŋ paṭi°.
[2] K. nava.
[3] K. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,[1]
novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe[2] dve,
anantare dve,
vipāke ekaŋ,
magge ekaŋ,
vigate ekaŋ,[3]
avigate ekaŋ.[4]

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro paṭiccavārasadiso.*)

Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*āsavamūlakaŋ tīṇi paṭiccasadisā*).

4. No-āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā no-āsavo . . .

No-āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā; . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ; vatthuŋ paccayā no-āsavā khandhā.

5. No-āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavo . . .

No-āsave khandhe paccayā āsavā, vatthuŋ paccayā āsavā.

6. No-āsavaŋ . . . āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā . . .

No-āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā āsavā[5] ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Vatthuŋ paccayā āsavā sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

7. Āsavañ ca no-āsavañ ca dhammaŋ . . . āsavo . . .

Kāmāsavañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaŋ*) . . . kāmāsavañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

8. Āsavañ ca no-āsavañ ca . . . no-āsavo . . .

No-āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca āsave ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, . . . pe . . . dve

---

[1] K. nava. [2] B. nāram°. [3] B. *omits clause.*
[4] B. *and* S. nava. R. dve. [5] S. *omits.*

Digitized by Google

. . . pe . . . Āsavañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā no-āsavā khandhā.

9. Āsavañ ca no-āsavañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā[1] uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

No-āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmāsavañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ*) . . . Kāmāsavañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*), . . , vipāke ekaŋ, avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

4. No-āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā no-āsavo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ[2] no-āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayo tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ . . . .[3] vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā no-āsavā khandhā.

5. No-āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavo . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Nahetuyā dve,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi :—
evaŋ sabbe gaṇanā gaṇetabbā.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Nissayavāro paccayavārasadiso.*)

1. Āsavaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

---

[1] S. dhammo (*verb elided*).
[2] S. ahetu.
[3] K. *omits and has no hiatus.*

Digitized by Google

Kāmāsavaŋ saŋsaṭṭho diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo, . . . (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
sabbattha ñava ;
vipāke ekaŋ,
avigate nava.

Nahetuyā dve,
nādhipatiyā nava,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,[1]
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,[2]
navippayutte nava . . .
(*gaṇanā pi sampayuttavāro pi saŋsaṭṭhavārasadisā*).

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kāmāsavo diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa hetupaccayena paccayo. Bhavāsavo avijjāsavassa hetupaccayena paccayo . . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Āsavā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca no-āsavassa . . .

Kāmāsavo diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

No-āsavā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

No-āsavā[3] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ āsavānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca no-āsavassa . . .

No-āsavā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ āsavānaŋ[4] cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] K. *omits.*
[2] B. *omits clause.*
[3] B. nāsavo hetu.
[4] R. *and* B. khandhānaŋ.

Digitized by Google

8. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā no-āsavassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Āsavā ca no-āsavā ca hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Āsave ārabbha āsavā uppajjanti.

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Āsave ārabbha no-āsavā khandhā uppajjanti.

3. Āsavo . . . āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca . . .

Āsave ārabbha āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena[1] paccayo.

No-āsavaŋ khandhaŋ ārabbha[2] dānaŋ . . . sīlaŋ . . . uposathakammaŋ . . . jhānā . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā[3] no-āsave pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti, cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ no-āsave khandhe aniccato . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena no-āsavacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa no-āsavā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. No āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

Dānaŋ datvā taŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha āsavā

---

[1] K. hetu°. S. āhāra. [2] S. *and* R. *omit last three words.*
[3] K. *omits* Ariyā.

Digitized by Google

uppajjanti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . uposathakammaŋ . . . jhānaŋ . . . cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . no-āsave khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha āsavā uppajjanti.

6. No-āsavo . . . āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca . . .

Dānaŋ deti . . . (*dutiyagamanaŋ*). No-āsave khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . āsavassa . . .

Āsāve ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha āsavā uppajjanti.

8. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . no-āsavassa . . .

Āsave ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha no-āsavā khandhā uppajjanti.

9. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Āsave ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati:—āsave garuŋ katvā āsavā uppajjanti . . . (*tīṇi*[1]; *ārammaṇasadisā garukārammaṇā kātabbā*).

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ . . . sīlaŋ . . . uposathakammaŋ . . . pubbe . . . Ariyā maggā . . . phalaŋ . . . nibbānaŋ garuŋ . . . Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa[2] maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . pe . . . no-āsave khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—no-āsavādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ[3] adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

---

[1] K. *omits* tīṇi.
[2] K. *and* S. vodānaŋ.
[3] S. *has* adhipatikhandhānaŋ.

Digitized by Google

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ . . . pe . . . no-āsave khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā āsavā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—no-āsavādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ āsavānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo . . . āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . .[1] taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—no-āsavādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsavānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—āsave ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti . . . pe[2] . . . āsavā uppajjanti[3] . . . (*tīṇi garukārammaṇā*).

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā āsavā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ āsavānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Purimā . . .[4] pacchimānaŋ no-āsavānaŋ[5] khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āsavā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca . . .

Purimā . . .[4] pacchimānaŋ āsavānañ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Purimā purimā no-āsavā khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . . Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

Purimā purimā no-āsavā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo . . . āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca . . .

---

[1] *As under* 5. [2] *Cf. above,* § 5.
[3] K. *and* S. diṭṭhi uppajjati. [4] *As under* 1.
[5] K. sampayuttakānaŋ.

Digitized by Google

Purimā purimā no-āsavā khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . .[1]
7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajāta-, . . . (*nava*) . . . aññamañña-, . . . (*nava*) nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*)[2] . . . (*Vatthu ca dassetabbaŋ*[3]) . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—āsavā āsavānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo; . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti; mānaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti; sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati. Saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti; sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya[4] upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo . . . āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, . . . pe[5] . . . sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati[6] . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya[4] upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

---

[1] *As under* 3.
[2] S. pañca.
[3] B. vibhajitabbaŋ.
[4] R. rāgassa patthanāya.
[5] *As under* 5.
[6] B. mānajappeti (*sic*).

Digitized by Google

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . (*evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*) . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa purejātapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu no-āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha āsavā uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu āsavānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca . . . paccayo.[1]

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . .[2] taŋ ārabbha āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu āsavānañ ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā āsavā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Pacchājātā no-āsavā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca dhammā no-āsavassa . . .

Pacchājātā āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. *omits to p.* 165, § 1.

[2] *As under* 5.

Digitized by Google

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā no-āsavā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—no-āsavā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

No-āsavā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ āsavānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca . . .

No-āsavā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsavānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*) . . . āhārapaccayena paccayo.

No-āsavā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo . . . āsavassa . . .

No-āsavā āharā sampayuttakānaŋ āsavānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca no-āsavassa ca dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

No-āsavā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ āsavānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo.

No-āsavā indriyā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cakkhundriyaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyindriyaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa indriyapaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*), jhāna-, . . . (*tīṇi*), magga-, . . . (*nava*), sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

Digitized by Google

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa vippayutta-paccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā āsavā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ.[1] Sahajātā no-āsavā khandhā cittasamutthānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhā vatthussa, vatthu khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu no-āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā no-āsavā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

Purejātaŋ vatthu āsavānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca . . .

Purejātaŋ vatthu āsavānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavo ca . . . dhammā no-āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā[2] cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kāmāsavo diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . (*cakkaŋ*[3]).

2. Āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā āsavā sampayutta-

---

[1] K. *and* S. *omit.*

[2] S. sampayuttakānaŋ khandhanaŋ.

[3] *Cf. p.* 153, § 1.

Digitized by Google

kānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca . . .

Kāmāsavo diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ . . .[1] rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo no-āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto no-āsavo eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*). Purejātaŋ :—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti ; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu no-āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā no-āsavā[2] khandhā purejātassa . . .[1] Kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Rūpajīvitindriyaŋ kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

5. No āsavo dhammo āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātā no-āsavā khandhā āsavānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ :—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha āsavā uppajjanti.[3]

6. No-āsavo dhammo āsavassa ca no-āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ.[4] Sahajāto no-āsavo eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ āsavānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . āsavassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto kāmāsavo ca no-āsavā[5] sampayuttakā ca khandhā diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ*) . . . Kāmāsavo ca vatthu ca diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . no-āsavassa . . .

---

[1] *As under* 2.
[2] K. *omits.*
[3] S. *inserts* vatthuŋ āsavānaŋ atthip.
[4] K. *omits.*
[5] B. sahajāto sahāsavo sampay°, *etc.* R. *omits* no-āsavā.

Digitized by Google

Sahajātaŋ,[1] pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto no-āsavo eko khandho ca āsavo ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ[2] ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Āsavā ca vatthu ca no-āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.[3] Sahajātā āsavā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rupānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavā ca kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavā ca rūpajīvitindriyaŋ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . āsavassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto no-āsavo eko khandho ca kāmāsavo ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). Sahajāto kāmāsavo ca vatthu ca diṭṭhāsavassa avijjāsavassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*).

Hetuyā satta,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,[4]
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,[5]
āsevane nava,
kamme tīṇi,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiyā nava,[4]
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ.

1. Āsavo dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavo dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajātā-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] R. *and* B. *insert* purejātaŋ. [2] K. āsavassa.
[3] R. *omits this sentence.* [4] K. *omits clause.*
[5] S. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

3. Āsavo dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. No-āsavo dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejāta-, . . . pacchājāta-, . . . kamma-, . . . āhāra-, . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. No-āsavo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. No-āsavo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.[2]

7. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.[3]

8. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

9. Āsavo ca no-āsavo ca . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe nava,
nādhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava;
novigate nava.

Paccaniyaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe satta,
nādhipatiyā satta,
nānantare satta,
nasamanantare satta,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye satta,
sabbattha satta;[4]
namagge satta,
nasampayutte tīṇi,[5]
navippayutte satta,
nonatthiyā satta,
novigate satta.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava . . . (*anulomapadā paripuṇṇā*) . . . avigate nava.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ.

Āsava-dukaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] B. *omits last clause.*
[3] B. *inserts* pacchājāta°. K. *inserts* purejāta°.
[4] K. *and* S. *omit clause.* [5] K. *and* B. satta.

Digitized by Google

[XV.

SĀSAVA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Sāsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sāsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sāsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kāṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

4. Anāsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca anāsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Anāsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā, . . . pe . . . dve . . . pe . . .

5. Anāsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sāsavo . . .

Anāsave khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

6. Anāsavaŋ . . . sāsavo ca anāsavo ca dhammā . . .

Anāsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . .

7. Sāsavañ ca anāsavañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca sāsavo[1] dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Anāsave khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ (*yathā cūḷantaraduke*[2] *lokiya-dukaŋ*,[3] *evaŋ kātabbaŋ; ninnānākaraṇaŋ*).

SĀSAVA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. anāsavo. [2] S. cūḷakaduke. [3] B. *inserts* ekaŋ.

Digitized by Google

[XVI.

ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ.

Anulomaŋ.]

1. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

(*a*) Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . pe . . .

2. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

(*b*) Āsavasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagate [vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate[1]] khandhe paṭicca moho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca || rupaŋ.

3. Āsavasampayuttaŋ . . . āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā . . .

(*c*) Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, . . . pe . . . dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ [vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[1]] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . dve . . .

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

(*d*) Āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ . . . pe[2] . . . dve . . . Domanassahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[3] mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā, tayo mahābhūte

---

[1] R., B. *and* S. *omit last two compounds.* [2] *As in* (*c*).
[3] *So also* R., B. *and* S.

Digitized by Google

paṭicca ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ; dve . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

5. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavasampayutto . . .

(*e*) Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[1] mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

(*f*) Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

7. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto . . .

(*g*) Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[2] ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā . . . pe . . . dve . . .

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

(*h*) Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ.

9. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

(*i*) Domanassasahagataŋ . . . pe . . .[3]

1. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ . . . pe . . .[4]

2. Āsavasampayuttaŋ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca moho.

3. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammaṇapaccayā.

---

[1] B. *omits this compound only.*
[2] *So also* B.
[3] *As in* (*g*).
[4] *As in* (*a*).

Digitized by Google

Domanassasahagataŋ . . . pe[1] . . .

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

Āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā, . . . dve . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā.

5. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavasampayutto . . .

Domanassasahagataŋ . . . pe . . .[2]

7. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Domanassasahagataŋ . . . pe . . .[3]

1. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

Āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[4] mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.[5] Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . .; mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

5. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavasampayutto . . .

Domanassasahagataŋ . . . pe . . .[3]

6. Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.

Domanassasahagataŋ . . . pe . . .[6]

7. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ . . .

Domanassasahagataŋ . . .[3]

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca . . .

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca . . . pe . . .[7]

9. Āsavasampayuttañ ca asavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ

---

[1] *As in* (*c*). [2] *As in* (*e*). [3] *As in* (*g*).

[4] R. *and* B. *omit last two compounds.*

[5] B. *has instead* sampayuttakā khandhā.

[6] *As in* 4 (*one sentence*). [7] *As in* (*h*).

Digitized by Google

paṭicca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti adhipatipaccayā.

Domanassasahagataŋ [vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhacca-sahagataŋ] ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo . . .[1] dve . . . (*evaŋ sabbe paccayā vitthāretabbā, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe cha,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare cha,
samanantare cha,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cha,
purejāte cha,
āsevane cha,[2]
kamme nava,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
indriye nava,
jhāne nava,
magge nava,
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā cha,
vigate cha,[2]
avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.[3]

2. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā,

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*ahetuka-paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*).

2. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . nārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavavippayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ

---

[1] *As in* 4. R., B. *and* S. *omit* vicikicchā° uddhacca°.
[2] B. *omits clause.* [3] B. *and* S. *omit this title.*

Digitized by Google

rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ[1] mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, . . . pe . . . ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

1. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nādhipatipaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

2. Āsavasampayuttaŋ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca moho. Āsavasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

3. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho ca ; dve . . .

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . Āsavavippayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. (*Paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā.*)

5. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavasampayutto . . .

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

---

[1] *So also* R. *and* B.

Digitized by Google

Arūpe vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto . . . napurejātapaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ; dve . . . pe . . .

. . . napacchājātapaccayā . . . (*nava*[1]), nāsevanapaccayā . . . (*nava*[1]).

1. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Āsavavippayutte khandhe paṭicca sampayuttakā[2] cetanā.

5. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavasampayutto . . . nakammapaccayā.

Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā.

7. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nakammapaccayā.

Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paṭicca sampayuttakā cetanā . . . navipākapaccayā . . . pe . . . nāhārapaccayā . . . naindriyapaccayā . . . najhānapaccayā . . . namaggapaccayā . . . nasampayuttapaccayā . . . navippayuttapaccayā . . . (*cha*[1]) . . . nonatthiyāpaccayā . . . novigatapaccayā . . .

Nahetuyā dve,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,[2]
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte satta,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,

---

[1] S., K. *and* B. *omit.* [2] R. vippay°. S. naŋñamaŋñe tīṇi.

Digitized by Google

na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,[1]
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
napurejāte cha,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cattāri,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve,
anantare dve,
samanantare dve,[2]
kamme dve,[3]
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre dve,
magge ekaŋ,
sampayutte dve,
vippayutte dve,
vigate dve,[4]
avigate dve.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro paṭiccavārasadiso.*)

1. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*, *paṭiccavārasadisā*).

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .[5] Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paccayā tayo mahābhūtā . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

---

[1] S. *omits clause.*
[2] K., B. *and* S. *omit clause.*
[3] B. *omits clause.*
[4] R. *and* S. *omit clause.*
[5] B. *omits next fifteen lines.*

Digitized by Google

Vatthuŋ paccayā[1] āsavavippayuttā khandhā; vatthuŋ paccayā domanassasahagato vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

5. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . paccayā āsavasampayutto . . . Vatthuŋ paccayā āsavasampayuttā khandhā.[2] Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Vatthuŋ paccayā āsavasampayuttā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagataŋ . . . pe[3] . . . khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā domanassasahagatā [vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā[4]] khandhā ca moho ca.

7. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā āsavasampayutto . . .

Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagate vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā domanassasahagato moho.

9. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Āsavasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasam-

---

[1] S. *omits last two words.* [2] S. *omits next five lines.*
[3] *As under* 5. [4] R., B. *and* S. *omit these two words.*

Digitized by Google

uṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca; dve . . .

1. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccasadisā*).

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavavippayutto . . .

Āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca[1] tayo . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā, cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ, kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ, vatthuŋ paccayā āsavavippayuttā khandhā, vatthuŋ paccayā domanassasahagato vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

5. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavasampayutto . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā āsavasampayuttā khandhā, domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . āsavasampayutto ca . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā domanassasahagatā vicikicchāsahagatā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca.

7. Āsavasampayuttañ ca . . . paccayā āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ[2] vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca . . . paccayā āsavavippayutto . . .

Domanassasahagate[3] vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā domanassasahagato vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato[4] moho.

---

[1] K. *and* S. *omit* ca vatthuñ ca.

[2] B. *has instead* āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ, *etc.* R. *omits sentence.*

[3] B. *has instead* āsavasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ cakkhuñ ca paccayā domanassasahagato, *etc.*

[4] B. *omits.*

Digitized by Google

9. Asavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti ārammaṇapaccayā.

Domanassasahagataŋ vicikicchāsahagataŋ uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca[1] paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca; dve, . . .

. . . adhipatipaccayā . . . anantarapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā . . .

Hetuyā nava,	kamme nava,
ārammaṇe nava,	vipāke ekaŋ,
sabbattha nava;	avigate nava.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

1. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ āsavavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññānaŋ,[2] vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā āsavavippayuttā khandhā, vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

8. Āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā āsavavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā tīṇi,	nānantare tīṇi,
narammaṇe tīṇi,	nasamanantare tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,	na-annamaññe tīṇi,[3]

---

[1] B. *omits* vatthuñ ca. [2] S. *inserts* ahetukaŋ.
[3] K. *and* S. *omit clause.*

Digitized by Google

na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte satta,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,[1]
na magge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

(*Evaŋ itare pi dve gaṇanā kātabbā,*[2] *nissayavāro pi paccayavāro sadiso.*)

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

1. Asavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . .

Hetuyā cha,
ārammaṇe cha,
adhipatiyā cha,
sabbattha cha;
vipāke ekaŋ,
avigate cha.

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

2. Āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho āsavavippayutto[3] dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsaṭṭho vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagato moho.

4. Āsavavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho . . .

Nahetuyā dve,
nādhipatiyā cattāri,[4]
napurejāte cha,
napacchājāte cha,
nāsevane cha,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke cha,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
navippayutte cha,
[nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.[5]]

(*Evaŋ itare pi dve gaṇanā kātabbā*[6] *sampayuttavāram pi saŋsaṭṭhavārasadisaŋ.*)

---

[1] K. *omits.*
[2] S. gaṇanātabbā.
[3] S. °sampayutto.
[4] R. *and* B. cha.
[5] R., B. *and* S. *omit last two clauses.*
[6] S. gaṇetabbā.

Digitized by Google

1. Asavāsampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Āsavasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto[1] . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Āsavasampayuttā hetū domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.[2]

3. Āsavasampayutto[3] . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Āsavasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa[4] . . .

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo . . .

Āsavavippayuttā hetū . . . pe[5] . . . rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Domanassasahagato . . . pe[6] . . . khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

7. Āsavasampayutto . . . dhammā āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Doso ca moho ca sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Doso ca moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] S. *omits this sentence.*

[2] R. *omits from* domanassa- *to* mohassa, *but adds* doso mohassa cittasamuṭṭhā || hetu ||.

[3] S. *omits this and next sentence.*

[4] *As under* 2. R. *for* mohassa *reads* cittasamu || hetu || *adding* doso sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa cittasamu || hetu ||.

[5] *As under* 3. R. *omits* mohassa *only.* [6] *As under* 5.

Digitized by Google

9. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . dhammā āsavasampayuttassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Doso ca . . .[1] khandhānaŋ citta- . . .[2]

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ārabbha āsavasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

2. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ārabbha āsavavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

3. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Āsavasampayutte khandhe ārabbha domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

4. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā . . .[3] Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ . . . nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā āsavavippayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe . . . pe . . . cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ āsavavippayutte khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti (*idha assādanā natthi*[4]). Dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena āsavavippayuttacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti; ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa, . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, āsavavippayuttā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya mohassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati vici-

---

[1] *As under* 7. [2] *As under* 8.

[3] *Cf. p.* 9, § 4. [4] *Cf.* § 5. B. *has* ariyānanatthi.

Digitized by Google

kicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati; pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā[1] vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ . . . cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ āsavavippayutte khandhe assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo, diṭṭhi[2] . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ āsavavippayutte khandhe ārabbha domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca - sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

7. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha āsavasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti.

8. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . dhammā āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha āsavavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

9. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca . . .

Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—āsavasampayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā āsavasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati :—āsavasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātādhipati : — āsavasampayuttādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatādhipati mohassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. jhānāni, *omitting next two words.*

[2] *As just above.*

Digitized by Google

3. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātā āsavasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ[1] cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatādhipati[2] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ[3] . . . taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā[4] vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ . . . Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātādhipati: — āsavavippayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ[5] katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati . . . pe . . . pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ āsavavippayutte[6] khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti . . .[7] pe . . . uppajjati.[8]

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā āsavasampayuttā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ āsavasampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Purimā purimā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā

---

[1] B. *inserts* mohassa ca. [2] B. *omits this sentence.*

[3] *So, too,* B. *and* S. *for the first time, instead of* uposathaŋ.

[4] *So also* B. *Cf. above, p.* 183, *n.* 1.

[5] B. *and* S. uposathaŋ kammaŋ,

[6] B. °sampayutte. [7] *As above.* [8] K. *adds* pe.

Digitized by Google

khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa domanassa- vicikicchā-uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āsavasampayuttā khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca . . .[1]

Purimā purimā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassa- vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Purimo purimo domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagato moho pacchimassa pacchimassa domanassa- vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā āsavavippayuttā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ āsavavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo,

5. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Purimo purimo domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagato moho pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassa- vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā āsavasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca . . .

Purimo purimo domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagato moho pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassa- vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā domanassa- vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

7. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Purimā purimā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā

---

[1] B. *omits next five lines, to* purimo.

Digitized by Google

khandhā ca moho ca pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantara- paccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Purimā purimā . . . pe[1] . . . moho ca pacchimassa . . .[2] Domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

9. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavavippayuttassa ca . . .

Purimā purimā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dham- massa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajātāpacca- yena paccayo (*nava*) . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo (*cha*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo (*nava*) . . . upanis- sayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—āsavasampayuttā khandhā āsavasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatū- panissayo:—āsavasampayuttā khandhā āsavavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pe[3] . . . āsavasampayuttā khandhā domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe[3] . . . Pakatūpanissayo :— saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, senāsanaŋ mohaŋ upanissāya

---

[1] *As under* 7. [2] *As under* 2. [3] *As under* 2.

Digitized by Google

samāpattiŋ uppādeti, saddhā . . . pe . . . paññā, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ,[1] kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ moho ca saddhāya mohassa[2] ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo; . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ ūpanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ[3] kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ utuŋ bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ mohaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati,[4] . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā[5] ca moho ca rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo; . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhā sīlaŋ moho domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Anantarūpanissayo pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca āsavasampayuttānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo (*pucchitabbaŋ mūlaŋ*). Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca āsavavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.[6]

9. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pe[7] . . . moho ca domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatānaŋ khandhānañ ca mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapure-

---

[1] B. *omits last two words.* [2] K. adosassa. S. dosassa.

[3] B. *and* S. *omit last two words.*

[4] B. haṇati. S. mānaŋ hanti. [5] B. saddā; *so below.*

[6] B. *omits next paragraph.* [7] *As under* 7.

Digitized by Google

jātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu āsavavippayuttānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . . pe[2] . . . vatthuŋ āssadeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu āsavasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātan . . . pe[2] . . . vatthuŋ ārabbha domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

Pacchājātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Pacchājātā āsavavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Pacchājātā domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava. Āvajjanā pi vuṭṭhānam pi natthi*).

---

[1] B. sampay°. [2] *As under* 4.

Digitized by Google

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Āsavasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā āsavasampayuttā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā āsavasampayuttā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā cetanā mohassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Āsavasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

4.[2] Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā āsavavippayuttā[3] cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā āsavavippayuttā[4] cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

Āsavasampayuttā āhārā[5] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Āsavasampayuttā āhārā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo. Domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhac-

---

[1] S. āsavasamp°. [2] K. *has formula* 6.
[3] B. °sampayuttā. [4] S. *and* R. sampayuttā.
[5] S. *has* āsava-.

Digitized by Google

ca-sahagatā āhārā mohassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . . Āsavasampayuttā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo.[1] Domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā āhārā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ āhārapaccayena paccayo.

4.[2] Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . . Āsavavippayuttā āhārā . . . pe . . .[3] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro imassa kāyassa āhārapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa indriyapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri*) . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*caṭtāri*) . . . maggapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cha*).

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, vitthāretabbaŋ*).

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Purejātaŋ:—vatthu āsavasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Purejātaŋ:—vatthu domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

---

[1] B. *omits remainder of section.* [2] S. *has formula* 9.
[3] *As under* 3, *one sentence.*

Digitized by Google

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā domanassa- vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa[1] imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).

2. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Domanassa- vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . . (*sahajātasadisaŋ*).

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, vitthāretabbaŋ*).

5. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto domanassa-, vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati. Vatthu āsavasampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ . . . pe[2] . . . khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ ārabbha domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

---

[1] R. *and* B. purejātaŋ vippa||.

[2] *As under* 5.

Digitized by Google

7. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavasampayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ.[1] Sahajāto āsavasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve[2] . . . Domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannnaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . .[2]

8. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ,[3] pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ domanassa- vicikicchā- uddhacca-sahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Domanassa-[4] vicikicchā- uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā ca kabaliŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā āsavasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Āsavasampayutto ca . . . āsavasampayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto domanassa- vicikicchā-uddhacca-sahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . pe . .

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā pañca,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,[5]
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,
āsevane nava,
kamme cattāri,[6]
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre cattāri,
indriye cattāri,
jhāne cattāri,
magge cattāri,

---

[1] S. *adds* pacchājātaŋ.
[2] S. *omits.*
[3] R. *and* S. *insert* purejātaŋ.
[4] S. *omits sentence.*
[5] B. *omits clause.*
[6] B. *inserts* jhāne cattāri *here.* S. *omits it quite.*

Digitized by Google

sampayutte cha,
vippayutte pañca,[1]
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,[2]
vigate nava,
avigate nava.[3]

Anulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[*Paccaniyaŋ.*]

1. Āsavasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . pacchājāta-, . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Āsavasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Āsavavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejāta-, . . . pacchājāta-, . . . kamma-, . . . āhāra-,[4] . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Āsavavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Āsavavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.[5]

7. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissaya-, . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo[6] . . .

9. Āsavasampayutto ca āsavavippayutto ca dhammā . . . ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] S. cha.
[2] K. *and* S. *omit clause.*
[3] S. *omits clause.*
[4] B. *omits clause.*
[5] S. *omits clause.*
[6] K. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe nava,
nādhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava;
novigate[1] nava.

Paccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe nava,
nādhipatiyā nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasamanantare nava,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
namagge nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cha,[2]
nonatthiyā nava,
novigate nava.

Anulomapaccaniyaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe[3] nava, adhipatiyā pañca . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, anulomagaṇanā*[4]), avigate nava.

Paccaniyānulomaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] R. no-avigate. Cf. p. 56, *n*. 3.
[2] R. nava.
[3] B. *and* S. nārammaṇe.
[4] S. °gaṇanāya. R. *omits the compound.*

Digitized by Google

[XVII.

ĀSAVO-CEVA-SĀSAVA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Āsavañ ceva sāsavañ ca dhammaŋ[1] paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca dhammo[2] uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaŋ paṭicca[3] diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). Bhavāsavaŋ paṭicca[4] avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). Diṭṭhāsavaŋ paṭicca avijjāsavo.

2. Āsavañ ceva sāsavañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsave[5] paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

3. Āsavañ ceva sāsavañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā[6] uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Bhavāsavaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*).

4. Sāsavaŋ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sāsavaŋ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . .

---

[1] B. āsavacevasāsavadhammaŋ. *Only* R. *has* ca.
[2] *So also* B.
[3] B. kāmāsavapaṭ°.
[4] *So also* B.
[5] R. Āsavaŋ. *Cf. p.* 236, § 2.
[6] R. dhammo (*verb omitted*).

Digitized by Google

5. Sāsavaŋ ceva no ca āsavaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sāsave[1] ceva no ca āsave khandhe paṭicca āsavā.

6. Sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā āsavā ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve[2] . . .

7. Āsavaŋ ceva sāsavañ ca sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*evaŋ cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*[3]).

8. Āsavañ ceva sāsavañ ca sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca āsave ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

9. Āsavañ ceva sāsavañ ca sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti[4] hetupaccayā.

Sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmāsavañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ saŋkhittaŋ. Evaŋ paṭiccavāro pi sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi yathā Āsava-dukaŋ evaŋ kātabbaŋ. Ninnānaŋ. Hetupaccaye*[5] *pi*[6] *ārammaṇapaccaye pi*[7] *lokuttaraŋ*[8] *na kātabbaŋ.* Sekhā[9] gotrabhuŋ paccavekkhanti vodānaŋ paccavekkhantīti *kātabbaŋ. Adhipatipaccaye*[10] *pi sabbaŋ jānitvā*[11] *kātabbaŋ*).

---

[1] B. *omits this sentence.*

[2] B. *adds* khandhe paṭicca āsavā.

[3] S. evañ ca sabbe cakkaŋ. R. *and* B. evaŋ cakkaŋ.

[4] B. dhammo uppajjati.

[5] R. Pañhāvāre hetu°.

[6] K. *and* B. °yaŋ pi.

[7] S. °paccayaŋ pi.

[8] B. lokuttare.

[9] B. sekkho.

[10] K. °paccayaŋ. S. °paccayaŋ pi.

[11] S. sabbe jānaŋ pi.

Digitized by Google

1. Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca dhammo āsavassa ceva sāsavassa ca dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā āsavā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ āsavānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Āsavo ceva sāsavo dhammo sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa . . .

Purimā . . .[1] pacchimānaŋ sāsavānañ[2] ceva no ca āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āsavā vuṭṭhānassa anantara- . . .

3. Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca dhammo āsavassa ceva sāsavassa ca sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa . . .

Purimā . . .[1] pacchimānaŋ āsavānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantara- . . .

4. Sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa . . .

Purimā purimā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ sāsavānañ ceva no ca āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantara- . . . Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulomaŋ vodānassa, āvajjanā sāsavānañ ceva no ca āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantara- . . .

5. Sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavassa ceva sāsavassa ca . . .

Purimā[3] . . . pacchimānaŋ āsavānaŋ anantara- . . . Āvajjanā āsavānaŋ anantara- . . .

6. Sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavassa ceva sāsavassa ca sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa ca . . .

Purimā purimā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ āsavānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantara- . . . Āvajjanā āsavānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantara- . . .

7. Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa ceva sāsavassa . . .

Purimā purimā āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ āsavānaŋ anantara- . . .

8. Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa . . .

---

[1] *As under* 1. [2] R. sāsavañ. [3] *As under* 4.

Digitized by Google

Purimā . . .[1] pacchimānaŋ sāsavānañ ceva[1] no ca āsavānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantara- . . . Āsavā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantara- . . .

9. Āsavo ceva sāsavo ca sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo dhammā āsavassa ceva sāsavassa ca sāsavassa ceva no ca āsavassa ca . . .

Purimā . . .[2] pacchimānaŋ āsavānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantara- . . . (*Evaŋ sabbaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ. Āsava-duke pi anantaraŋ imassa sadisaŋ kātabbaŋ. Āvajjanā pi vuṭṭhānam pi evam pi ettha samuddiṭṭhaŋ*[3] *saŋkhittaŋ, sabbaŋ paripuṇṇaŋ. Āsava-dukasadisaŋ kātabbaŋ; ninnānaŋ.*)

ĀSAVO-CEVA-SĀSAVA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *As under* 7.

[2] B. *follows with* sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ *only.*

[3] R. evaŋ samuddiṭṭhaŋ saŋkhittaŋ. K. samuṭṭhānaŋ.

Digitized by Google

[XVIII.

ĀSAVO-CEVA-ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Āsavañ ceva āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*). Bhavāsavaŋ paṭicca avijjāsavo . . . (*cakkaŋ*). Diṭṭhāsavaŋ paṭicca avijjāsavo.

2. Āsavañ ceva āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsave paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

3. Āsavañ ceva āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavaŋ [1] paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*sabbaŋ cakkaŋ*).

4. Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

5. Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayutte ceva no ca āsave khandhe paṭicca āsavā.

---

[1] R. Āsavasampayuttaŋ kāmāsavaŋ.

Digitized by Google

6. Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva[1] . . . khandhā āsavā ca; dve . . .

7. Āsavañ[2] ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmāsavañ ca āsavasampayutte ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo . . . (*sabbaŋ cakkaŋ*).

8. Āsavañ[2] ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva[3] no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca āsave ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

9. Āsavañ ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca āsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmāsavañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhāsavo avijjāsavo; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ. Evaŋ sabbe paccayā kātabbā*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava[4] . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*), . . .
kamme nava,
(*vipākaŋ natthi*),
āhāre nava,
avigate nava.

Āsavañ ceva āsavasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nādhipatipaccayā . . . (*nahetumūlakaŋ natthi*) . . . napurejātapaccayā . . . napacchājātapaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .

---

[1] *As under* 4.
[2] B. *omits these two sentences.*
[3] B. kāmāsava°.
[4] B. *adds* sampayutte nava.

Digitized by Google

Nādhipatiyā nava,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
navippayutte nava . . .

(*Evaŋ itare dve gaṇanā pi sahajātavāro*[1] *pi paccayavāro pi*[2] *nissayavāro pi saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi paripuṇṇā paṭiccasadisā.*)

1. Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

5. Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa[3] . . .
Āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa . . .
Āsavasampayutte ceva no ca āsave khandhe ārabbha āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā khandhā uppajjanti.

5. Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa . . .
Āsavasampayutte ceva no ca āsave khandhe ārabbha āsavā uppajjanti.

6. Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa ca āsavasampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa ca . . .
Āsavasampayutte[4] . . . āsavā ca sampayuttakā[5] ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ca dhammā āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . .

---

1 R. *and* B. *have* °vāraŋ pi *always*, paripuṇṇaŋ, *etc.*

2 B. *omits clause.* 3 *As under* 1. 4 *As under* 4.

5 R. āsavā ca āsavasampayuttakā.

Digitized by Google

adhipatipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ārammaṇasadiso; garukārammaṇo*[1]) . . . anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ārammaṇasadiso yeva; purimā purimāti kātabbaŋ*) . . . samanantara- . . . sahajāta- . . . aññamañña- . . . nissaya- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ārammaṇasadisā yeva; vibhajanā natthi; tīṇi upanissayasabbaŋ kātabbaŋ*[2]).

Āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo dhammo āsavasampayuttassa ceva no ca āsavassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . āhāra- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . indriya- . . . jhāna- . . . magga- . . . (*nava*) . . . sampayutta- . . . (*nava*) . . . atthi- . . . natthi- . . . vigata- . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā[3] cattāri,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
āsevane nava,
kamme tīṇi,[4]
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,[5]
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava.

1. Āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca dhammo āsavassa ceva āsavasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . pe[6] . . .

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe cattāri[7] . . .
sabbattha nava;
no-avigate nava.

---

[1] K. *omits* garukārammaṇo.
[2] K. tiṇi pi upanissayasadisaŋ kātabbaŋ.
[3] B. hetupaccayā. [4] R. nava. [5] B. *omits clause.*
[6] *The other eight formulæ follow, with the same three qualifying conditions in each.*
[7] R. nava.

Digitized by Google

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe cattāri . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*), nasamanantare cattāri, na-upanissaye cattāri, namagge cattāri, navippayutte cattāri, nonatthiyā cattāri, novigate cattāri.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava . . . (*anulomapadāni gaṇitabbāni*[1]) . . . avigate nava.

ĀSAVO-CEVA-ĀSAVASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. °padā gaṇitabbāni. S. ganitabbāni. K. gaṇe°.

Digitized by Google

[XIX.

ĀSAVAVIPPAYUTTA-SĀSAVA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Āsavavippayuttasāsavaŋ[1] dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayuttasāsavo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Āsavavippayuttasāsavaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ, . . . dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . .

4. Āsavavippayutta-anāsavaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca āsavavippayutta-anāsavo[2] dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi; yathā cūḷantaraduke.*[3] *Lokiyadukaŋ, evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ. Saŋkhittaŋ*).

ĀSAVAVIPPAYUTTA-SĀSAVA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] R. °vippayuttaŋ sāsavaŋ . . . anāsavaŋ—*so throughout.*
[2] S. °vippayutto°. [3] S. anantara°.

Digitized by Google

[XX.

SAŊYOJANA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ[1] paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ. Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca sīlabbataparāmāsasaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ.[2] Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca mānasaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ. Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ. Paṭighasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca issāsaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ. Paṭighasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca macchariyasaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ. Paṭighasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ. Mānasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca bhavarāgasaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ. Bhavarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ. Vicikicchāsaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ.[3]

2. Saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nosaŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojane paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

3. Saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . .

---

[1] S. *omits this sentence.* [2] S. *omits.*

[3] B. *adds* avijjasaññojanaŋ paṭicca vicikicchāsaññojanaŋ. S. *and* K. *omit both sentences.*

Digitized by Google

4. Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nosaŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ.

5. Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nosaŋyojane khandhe paṭicca saŋyojanā.

6. Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā saŋyojanā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

7. Saŋyojanañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . .

8. Saŋyojanañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nosaŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca saŋyojane[1] ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

9. Saŋyojanañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ. Saŋkhittaŋ. Ārammaṇapaccaye rūpaŋ natthi. Adhipatipaccayo hetusadiso. Vicikicchāsaŋyojanaŋ natthi*).

. . . anantarapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā. . . .

Hetuyā nava,	sabbattha nava;
ārammaṇe nava,	vipāke ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā nava,	āhāre nava,
anantare nava,	avigate nava.[2]

[1] B. °janaŋ.

[2] B. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

1. Saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ.

4. Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nosaŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

5. Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate[1] khandhe paṭicca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ.

7. Saŋyojanañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā . . .

Vicikicchāsaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ. Asavagocchakasadisaŋ. Nārammaṇe pi sabbe uddharitabbā*).[2]

Nahetuyā cattāri,	nakamme tīṇi,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,	navipāke nava,
nādhipatiyā nava,	nāhāre ekaŋ,
nānantare tīṇi,	na-indriye ekaŋ,
nasamanantare tīṇi,	najhāne ekaŋ,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,	namagge ekaŋ,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,	nasampayutte tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,	navippayutte nava,
napacchājāte nava,	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
nāsevane nava,	novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā nava, . . . (*evaŋ sesañ ca*[3] *gaṇetabbaŋ*[4]).

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe cattāri,	āhāre cattāri,
sabbattha cattāri;[5]	magge tīṇi,
vipāke ekaŋ,	sampayutte cattāri,
	avigate cattāri.

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] B. uttaritabbā. K. veditabbā.

[3] R. *and* S. evaŋ sabbaŋ . . . B. evaŋ sabbaŋ sa[disaŋ].

[4] *So all the texts. Cf. p.* 203. [5] B. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

Saŋyoyanaŋ dhammaŋ sahajāto[1] . . .

1. Saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā[2] saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccasadisaŋ*).

4. Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Patisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā nosaŋyojanā khandhā.

5. Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojano . . .

Nosaŋyojane khandhe paccayā saŋyojanā.

6. Nosaŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojano ca . . .

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā saŋyojanā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Vatthuŋ paccayā saŋyojanā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā saŋyojanā sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Saŋyojanañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ. Kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ, . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*) . . .

8. Saŋyojanañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca saŋyojanañ ca paccayā tāyo khandhā ciṭṭasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ*) . . . Saŋyojanaŋ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā nosaŋyojanā khandhā.

9. Saŋyojanañ ca nosaŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojano ca . . .

Nosaŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ*) . . . Kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkaŋ saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .

---

[1] K. *and* B. *omit*. [2] B. *has* sahajātaŋ *for* paccayā.

Digitized by Google

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
sabbattha nava;
vipāke ekaŋ,
avigate ekaŋ.[1]

Nahetuyā cattāri . . . (*yattha yattha vatthu labbhati, tattha tattha ninnānaŋ kātabbaŋ*[2]) . . . nārammaṇe tīṇi, novigate tīṇi. (*Evaŋ itare pi dve gaṇanā ca nissayavāro ca kātabbā.*)

Saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ . . . (*evaŋ*[3] *nava pañhā, arūpā yeva kātabbā. Saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi*[4] *evaŋ kātabbā*).

1. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Saŋyojanā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ saŋyojanānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Saŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Saŋyojanā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca nosaŋyojanassa ça . . .

Saŋyojanā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ saŋyojanānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Nosaŋyojanā hetū . . .[5] paccayo (*paṭisandhi*).

1. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Saŋyojane ārabbha saŋyojanā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) . . . Saŋyojane ārabbha nosaŋyojanā khandhā

---

[1] R. nava.
[2] B. tattha tattha niddhetabbānaŋ. R. ninnetabbaŋ.
[3] B. *inserts* ninnānaŋ.
[4] B. *omits the two words.*
[5] *As under* 2.

Digitized by Google

uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*) . . . Saŋyojane ārabbha saŋyojanā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nosaŋyojano[1] dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya . . . Ariyā nosaŋyojane pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese . . . pubbe cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ nosaŋyojane khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena nosaŋyojanacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa nosaŋyojanā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . pubbe jhānā cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ nosaŋyojane khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati.

6. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca . . .

Dānaŋ, . . .[2] taŋ ārabbha saŋyojanā ca sampayuttakā ca[3] khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa . . . (*tīṇi. Ārabbha yeva kātabbā*).

1. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] R. *has formula* 2. *Cf. p.* 159, § 4.

[2] *As under* 5.

[3] R. saŋyojanañ ca saŋyojanasampayuttakā ca.

Digitized by Google

Ārammaṇādhipati:—saŋyojane garuŋ katvā . . . (*tīṇi garukārammaṇā*).

4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati: —dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ . . . (*tīṇi, tiṇṇam pi ārammaṇādhipati sahajātādhipati pi kātabbā. Vibhajitabbā*[1] *tīṇi pi*).

7. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—saŋyojane ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanasssa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā saŋyojanā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ saŋyojanānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Purimā purimā nosaŋyojanā khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa . . .

Purimā purimā nosaŋyojanā khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . . pe[2] . . . (*evaŋ dve pi kātabbā*).

7. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa samantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*), sahajāta- . . . (*nava*), aññamañña-[3] . . . (*nava*), nissaya- . . . (*nava*), upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . Pakatūpanissayo saŋyojanā saŋyojanānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*evaŋ tīṇi*).

4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti, mānaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti; sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ rāgaŋ

[1] S. *omits*. [2] *As under* 1. [3] S. *omits*.

. . . pe . . . patthanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .[1] saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti . . . pe . . .[1] senāsanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya[2] upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . [3]saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ saŋyojanānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu nosaŋyojanānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . . pe[4] . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthuŋ saŋyojanānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca . . .

---

[1] *As under* 4.

[2] R. *has no break from* saddhā *to* patthānaya.

[3] *As under* 5. [4] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . .[1] taŋ ārabbha saŋyojanā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaŋ :—vatthu saŋyojanānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).
4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .
8. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā nosaŋyojanassa dhammassa pacchājātā paccayena paccayo . . .

1. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).
4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . vipāka- . . . (*ekaŋ*). . . . āhāra- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . indriya- . . . (*tīṇi*). . . . jhāna- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . magga- . . . (*nava*). . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

2. Saŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.
Sahajātaŋ,[2] pacchājātaŋ . . . (*vibhajitabbaŋ*).
4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ,[3] pacchājātaŋ . . . (*vibhajitabbaŋ*).
5. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa . . .
Purejātaŋ :—vatthu saŋyojanānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.
6. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca . . .
Purejātaŋ :—vatthu saŋyojanānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.
8. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā nosaŋyojanassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*vibhajitabbaŋ*).

1. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ, paṭiccasadisaŋ*).

---

[1] *As under* 5. [2] B. *inserts* purejātaŋ.
[3] R. *inserts* purejātaŋ.

Digitized by Google

2. Saŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

3. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca . . . (*paṭiccasadisaŋ*).

4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

5. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātā :—nosaŋyojanā khandhā sampayuttakānaŋ saŋyojanānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; vatthu saŋyojanānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātā nosaŋyojanā[1] . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ. Āsavasadisaŋ*).

7. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ . . . (*Āsavasadisaŋ*).

8. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā nosaŋyojanassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ,[2] pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ . . . (*vibhajitabbaŋ. Āsavasadisaŋ*).

9. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ . . . (*vibhajitabbaŋ. Āsavasadisaŋ*).

Hetuyā cattāri,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,
āsevane nava,
kamme tīṇi,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge nava,[3]

---

[1] R. °jāto °jano. [2] S. *omits*. [3] S. tīṇi.

Digitized by Google

sampayutte nava,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava.

1. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, . . . sahajāta-, . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .[1] pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

3. Saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca . . . nosaŋyojanassa ca . . .[1]

4. Nosaŋyojano dhammo nosaŋyojanassa . . .[1] purejāta-, . . . pacchājāta-, . . . kamma-, . . . āhāra-, . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa . . .[1] purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nosaŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanassa ca nosaŋyojanassa ca . . .[2]

7. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa . . .[1]

8. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā nosaŋyojanassa . . .[1] pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

9. Saŋyojano ca nosaŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa ca nosaŋyojanassa ca . . .[1]

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe nava,
sabbattha nava;
avigate[3] nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe cattāri . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasamanantare cattāri,
na-aññamaññe dve,
na-upanissaye cattāri . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
namagge cattāri,
nasampayutte dve,
navippayutte cattāri,
nonatthiyā cattāri,
novigate cattāri.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava . . . (*anulomamātikā*) . . . avigate nava.

SAŊYOJANA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *As under* 1. [2] *As under* 5. [3] K. no-avigate.

Digitized by Google

[XXI.

SAŊYOJANIYA-DUKAŊ.]

Saŋyojaniyaŋ[1] dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojaniyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . (*cūḷantaraduke*[2] *Lokiyaduka-sadisaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ*).

SAŊYOJANIYA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] S. *has twice* °janīyaŋ, *once* °janiyaŋ.
[2] S. cullantara°.

Digitized by Google

[XXII.

SAŊYOJANASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ[1] dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

3. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ . . . (*cf.* 1) tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

4. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanavippayutto . . .

Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ . . . (*cf.* 3). Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ[2] (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto . . .

Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .

---

[1] S. *omits* 2 *and* 3.   [2] R. *and* B. *add* dve.

Digitized by Google

Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

7. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohaŋ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

9. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataŋ . . . (*cf.* 7) . . . khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . .

1. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . dve . . .

2. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanavippayutto . . .

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe[2] paṭicca uddhaccasahagato moho.

3. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā moho[3] ca ; dve . . .

4. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca . . .

Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ . . .[4] dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā.

5. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

---

[1] *Cf. under* 1 *last section.*

[2] S. °sahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ.

[3] B. mohaŋ.

[4] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

7. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca[1] mohañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

1. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paticca saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . . (*ekaŋ*).

8. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā.

Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe cha,
adhipatiyā pañca,
anantare cha,
samanantare cha,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cha,[2]
purejāte cha,[3]
āsevane cha,
kamme nava,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
indriye nava,
jhāne nava,
magge nava,[4]
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,[5]
natthiyā cha,[6]
vigate cha,
avigate nava.

1. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato moho.

2. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca uddhaccasahagato moho.

---

[1] B. *and* S. *omit last two words.*
[2] K. *omits clause.*
[3] B. *and* S. *omit clause.*
[4] B. *omits last two clauses.*
[5] B. *omits clause.*
[6] S. nava.

Digitized by Google

4. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

Nahetuyā tīṇi,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,[1]
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte satta,[2]
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,[3]
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,[4]
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte cha,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cattāri,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe tīṇi,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre tīṇi,[5]
magge dve,
avigate tīṇi.

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccavārasadiso.*)

1. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccasadisaŋ*).

4. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanavippayutto . . . (*yāva paṭisandhi, ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ*).

Vatthuŋ paccayā saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā. Vatthuŋ paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho.

5. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayutto . . .

---

[1] S. nava. [2] B. tīṇi. [3] S. *omits clause.*
[4] K. *omits clause.* [5] B. *omits last two clauses.*

Digitized by Google

Vatthuŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā. Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Uddhaccasahagataŋ . . . (*cf.* 5) khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

7. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

9. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ[1] ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe . . .[2] Uddhaccasahagataŋ . . .[3] khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . .

1. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccasadisā*).

4. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā . . . (*yāva paṭisandhi*).

Vatthuŋ paccayā saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā. Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā,[4] uddhaccasahagato moho ca.

---

[1] K. mohañ. [2] *As under* 8. [3] *As under* 7.

[4] R. *and* B. *repeat* vatthuŋ paccayā, *omitting* ca.

Digitized by Google

5. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā. Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā moho ca.

7. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā ; dve . . . Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ[1] ca paccayā tayo khandhā ;[2] dve . . .

8. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho.

9. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā moho ca ; dve . . .

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati adhipatipaccayā . . .

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava ;
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
avigate nava.

1. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate khandhe paccayā vicikicchāsahagato moho.

2 Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Ahetukaŋ saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ

---

[1] S. vatthuñ.

[2] S. *inserts* moho ca.

Digitized by Google

. . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā uddhaccasahagato moho ca.

5. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato moho.

7. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato moho.

8. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā cha,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte satta,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava . . .
(*evaŋ kātabbaŋ*).

nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe cha,
sabbattha cha ;
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre cha,
magge cha,
avigate cha.

(*Nissayavāro pi paccayavārasadiso.*)

1. Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

2. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho saŋyojanavippayutto . . .

Digitized by Google

Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ . . . (*cf.* 1) (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Saŋyojanavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho saŋyojanasampayutto . . .

Uddhaccasahagataŋ mohaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanavippayuttañ ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca mohañ ca saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā cattāri,
ārammaṇe cha,
adhipatiyā dve,
anantare cha,
samanantare cha,
avigate cha.

Nahetuyā tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā cha,
napurejāte cha,
napacchājāte cha,
nāsevane cha,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke cha,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
navippayutte cha . . .

(*itare dve gaṇanā pi sampayuttavāro pi kātabbā* [1]).

1. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Saŋyojanasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Saŋyojanasampayutto [2] dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa . . .

Saŋyojanasampayuttā hetū cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca . . .

Saŋyojanasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa . . .

---

[1] R. *and* S. kātabbo. [2] B. *omits* § 2.

Digitized by Google

Saŋyojanavippayuttā[1] hetū[2] . . . Uddhaccasahagato moho cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. . . . (*paṭisandhi.*)

5. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa . . .

Uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca . . .

Uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ārabbha saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ārabbha saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Saŋyojanasampayutte khandhe ārabbha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa . . .

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā saŋyojanavippayutte pahīnakilese[3] paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese[4] paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti, cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ saŋyojanavippayutte khandhe ca mohañ ca aniccato . . . pe . . . vipassanti. Dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena saŋ-

---

[1] S., B., *and* K. °yutto hetu ; *elsewhere*, °yuttā hetu.

[2] *As under* 3.

[3] B. °vippayuttaŋ pahinaŋ (*sic*) kilesaŋ. *So* R., *always* (*with* pahīnaŋ).

[4] B. vikkhambhitaŋ.

Digitized by Google

yojanavippayuttacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti; ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa . . . pe . . . rūpāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ . . . pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ . . . cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ saŋyojanavippayutte khandhe ca mohañ ca assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati.

6. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca . . .

Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ saŋyojanavippayutte khandhe[1] ārabbha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

7. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca . . . Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Uddhaccasahagate . . .[2] saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca mohañ ca ārabbha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti.

1. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—rāgaŋ diṭṭhiŋ[3] garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—saŋyojanasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] R. *and* B. *insert* mohaŋ.

[2] *As above.*

[3] K. *omits, treating of* diṭṭhi *in separate sentence* (*in same terms*).

Digitized by Google

2. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātādhipati : — saŋyojanasampayuttādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātādhipati :— . . .[1] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati: — dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni . . .[2] jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā . . . Ariyā maggā . . . phalaŋ . . . nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa[3] adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātādhipati :—saŋyojanavippayuttādhipati. . . .[4]

5. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati :—dānaŋ . . .[5] katvā assādeti abhinandati ;[6] taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati ; pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ saŋyojanavippayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati . . . uppajjati.[7]

1. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa uddhaccasahagatassa mohassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As under* 1.
[2] *Cf. p.* 225, § 4.
[3] *All omit* āvajjanāya.
[4] *As under* 3.
[5] *As under* 4.
[6] B. *omits remainder of section.*
[7] *As just above.*

Digitized by Google

3. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .
Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .
Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagato moho pacchimassa . . .[1] Purimā purimā saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . . pe[2] . . . phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .
Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagato moho pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

6. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .
Purimā . . .[3] khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

7. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca . . .
Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca pacchimānaŋ . . .[4]

8. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .
Purimā purimā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca pacchimassa . . .[1] Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

9. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .
Purimā . . .[5] pacchimānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . ((*nava*) . . . sahajāta- . . . (*nava*) . . . aññamañña- . . . (*cha*) . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo (*nava*) . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As under* 2.
[2] *So all the texts, cf. p.* 12.
[3] *As under* 5.
[4] *As under* 5 (*one sentence*).
[5] *As under* 7.

Digitized by Google

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo; . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā saŋyojanavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

3. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . .[1] khandhā uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, . . . pe[2] . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti; sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, senāsanaŋ, mohaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ moho ca[3] saddhāya . . . pe[4] . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ[5] . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ, mohaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati[6] . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe[4] . . . senāsanaŋ moho rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhā . . . pe[4] . . . paññā kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ . . . pe[4] . . . senāsanaŋ moho ca uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca . . .

---

[1] *As above.* [2] *Cf. p.* 186, § 4. [3] S. mohassa ca.
[4] R. *has no lacuna.* [5] R. dukkhaŋ. [6] S. hanti.

Digitized by Google

Anantarūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . .[2] moho ca saŋyojanavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

9. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Anantarūpanissayo . . .[2] moho ca uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ :—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaŋ :—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu saŋyojanavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . . pe[3] . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaŋ :—vatthu saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ[1] khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . .[4] pe . . . vatthuŋ ārabbha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Vatthu uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] R. *and* B. °yuttakānaŋ.
[2] *As under* 7.
[3] *As under* 4.
[4] *As under* 5.

Digitized by Google

Pacchājātā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Pacchājātā saŋyojanavippayuttā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa . . .[1]

8. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca dhammā saŋyojanavippayuttassa . . .

Pacchājātā uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava. Āvajjanā pi vuṭṭhānam pi natthi*) . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

Saŋyojanasampayuttā cetanā saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ[2] khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā:—saŋyojanasampayuttā cetanā[3] cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Uddhaccasahagatā cetanā mohassa cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—saŋyojanasampayuttā[2] cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca . . .

Saŋyojanasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ[4] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhananañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Uddhaccasahagatā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ[4] khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā saŋyojanavippayuttā cetanā . . .[5] Paṭisandhikkhaṇe nānākhaṇikā saŋyojanavippayuttā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As under* 2.

[2] R. °yuttakā[naŋ].

[3] B. *omits to* vipākānaŋ.

[4] *So also* K.

[5] *As under* 3 (*one sentence*).

Digitized by Google

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).

1. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri*) . . . indriya- . . . (*cattāri*) . . . jhāna- . . . (*cattāri*) . . . magga- . . . (*cattāri*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cha*).

2. Saŋyojanasampayutto[1] dhammo saŋyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .[2] vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

5. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Purejātaŋ vatthu saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Purejātaŋ[3] vatthu uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca dhammā saŋyojanavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

1. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ, paṭiccasadisaŋ*).

2. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā mohassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā[4] saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo . . .

---

[1] B. *here inserts formula* 4. K. *has formula* 1. *Cf. p.* 17, § 2.

[2] B. *repeats formula* 4.

[3] R. Vatthupurejātaŋ || vatthu, *etc.*

[4] S. *substitutes* ekaŋ paṭiccasarisaŋ.

Digitized by Google

Purejātaŋ [1] vatthu saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Saŋyojanasampayutto eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Uddhaccasahagato eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .[2]

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, vitthāretabbaŋ*).

5. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto uddhaccasahagato moho sampayuttānaŋ[3] khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Vatthu saŋyojanasampayuttānaŋ [3] khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . .

Sahajātaŋ . . .[2] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ ārabbha uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca uppajjanti. Vatthu uddhaccasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ mohassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanavippayutto ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto saŋyojanasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannaŋ . . .[5]

8. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca cittasamutthānānaŋ . . .[5] Uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca mohassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā:—uddhaccasahagatā khandhā ca moho ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa

---

[1] R. *omits this sentence.* [2] *As above.* [3] R. °yuttakānaŋ.
[4] *As under* 5. [5] *As just above.*

Digitized by Google

atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā ca kabaliŋkāro āhāro ca imassa . . .[1] Pacchājātā saŋyojanasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto uddhaccasahagato eko khandho ca moho ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Sahajāto uddhaccasahagato[2] eko khandho ca vatthu[3] ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ mohasssa ca atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . natthipaccayena paccayo . . . vigata- . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo . . .

Hetuyā cha,	kamme cattāri,
ārammaṇe nava,	vipāke ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā pañca,	āhāre cattāri,[6]
anantare nava,	indriye cattāri,
samanantare nava,[4]	jhāne cattāri,
sahajāte nava,	magge cattāri,
aññamaññe cha,[5]	sampayutte cha,
nissaye nava,	vippayutte pañca,
upanissaye nava,	atthiyā nava,
purejāte tīṇi,	natthiyā nava,
pacchājāte tīṇi,	vigate nava,
āsevane nava,	avigate nava.

1. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . .[7] pacchājātā- . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . .[7]

4. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . .[7] purejāta- . . . pacchājāta- . . . kamma- . . . āhāra- . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As just above.* [2] S. *substitutes* vicikicchāsahagato.
[3] S. *omits.* [4] B. *omits clause.* [5] S. nava.
[6] B. *omits these two clauses.* [7] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

5. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . .[1] purejātapaccayena paccayo.
6. Saŋyojanavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa- . . .[2]
7. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . . ārammaṇa- . . .[1]
8. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . . ārammaṇa- . . .[1] pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.
9. Saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . . ārammaṇa- . . .[1] upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā nava, nārammaṇe nava, sabbattha nava; novigate nava, no-avigate nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe cha . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*), nasamanantare cha, na-aññamaññe cha,[3] na-upanissaye cha . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*), namagge cha, nasampayutte dve, navipayutte tīṇi, nonatthiyā cha, novigate cha.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā pañca . . . (*anulomapadāni gaṇitabbāni*[4]) avigate nava.

SAŊYOJANASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *As under* 1.
[2] *As under* 5.
[3] R. *and* B. dve.
[4] R. gaṇetabbāni.

Digitized by Google

[XXIII.

SAŊYOJANO-CEVA-SAŊYOJANIYA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca[1] dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo ca dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ*).

2. Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojane[2] paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

3. Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo[3] ca saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojano[3] ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

4. Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo . . .

Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva mahābhūtā*).

---

[1] K. *omits the* ca *after* ceva *except in negative clauses.*

[2] *So also* R. *Cf. p.* 195, *n.* 5.

[3] S. *has ending in* ā *here only.* R. *omits* ca *between* °jano *and* dhammā *throughout.*

Digitized by Google

5. Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo . . .

Saŋyojaniye ceva no ca saŋyojane khandhe paṭicca saŋyojanā.

6. Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo ca saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojano[1] ca dhammā . . .

Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā saŋyojanā ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

7. Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojaniyañ ca saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo ca . . .

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

8. Saŋyojanañ ceva . . . paṭicca saŋyojaniyo ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo . . .

Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca saŋyojane[2] ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . .

9. Saŋyojanañ ceva . . . paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojaniyo ca saŋyojaniyo[3] ceva no ca saŋyojano[3] dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojaniyañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ[4] cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ. Saŋyojanagocchake paṭhamadukasadisaŋ. Evaŋ imam pi*[5] *dukaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ ṭhapetvā lokuttaraŋ*).

SAŊYOJANO-CEVA-SAŊYOJANIYA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] S. °janā *here only*.
[2] S. °janañ.
[3] S. °yā, °nā, *resp.*
[4] S. *omits*.
[5] S. Imaŋ pana.

Digitized by Google

[XXIV.

SAṆYOJANO-CEVA-SAṆYOJANASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṆ.]

1. Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ.

2. Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ . . . saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo . . .

Saŋyojane[1] paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

3. Saŋyojanañ ceva . . . paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano ca dhammā[2] . . .

Kāmarāga- . . . (*cf.* 1) avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

4. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo . . .

Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā ; dve . . .

5. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva . . . paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo . . .

Saŋyojanasampayutte ceva no ca saŋyojane khandhe paṭicca saŋyojanā.

---

[1] B. *inserts* khandhe. R. saŋyojanaŋ.

[2] S. °jano dhammo. R. *omits last* ca *as before.*

Digitized by Google

6. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva . . . paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano[1] ca dhammā . . .

Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā saŋyojanā ca ; dve . . .

7. Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca . . .

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

8. Saŋyojanañ ceva . . . paṭicca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo . . .

Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca saŋyojane[2] ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

9. Saŋyojanañ ceva . . . paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano ca dhammā[3] uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojana- . . .[4] khandhañ ca kāmarāgasaŋyojanañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā diṭṭhisaŋyojanaŋ avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava ;
kamme nava,[5]
āhāre nava,
avigate nava.

1. Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano[6] ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsaŋyojanaŋ paṭicca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ.

5. Saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano[6] ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato moho.

---

[1] *So also* S.
[2] R. *and* B. saññojanaŋ.
[3] S. °jano dhammo uppajjanti.
[4] *As under* 8.
[5] B. *omits clause.*
[6] S. °janaŋ *throughout.*

Digitized by Google

7. Saŋyojanaŋ ceva saŋyojanasampayuttañ ca saŋyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saŋyojanaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsaŋyojanañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjāsaŋyojanaŋ.

Nahetuyā tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,[1]
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
navippayutte nava.

(*Evaŋ itare pi dve gaṇanā sahajātavāro pi kātabbo. Paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paṭiccavārasadisā*[2].)

Saŋyojano[3] ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ[4] diṭṭhisaŋyojanassa avijjāsaŋyojanassa hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

2. Saŋyojano[3] . . . dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa . . .

Saŋyojanā[5] ceva saŋyojanasampayuttā[6] ca hetū sampayuttakānaŋ[7] khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Saŋyojano[3] . . . dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa ca . . .

Kāmarāgasaŋyojanaŋ diṭṭhisaŋyojanassa avijjāsaŋyojanassa sampayuttakānañ[7] ca khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Saŋyojane ārabbha saŋyojanā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ*

---

[1] S. tīṇi.
[2] R. *and* B. °sadiso.
[3] S. °janaŋ *as above.*
[4] R. °jano.
[5] K. °jano.
[6] *So all texts.*
[7] *So also* K. *Cf. pp.* 230 *foll.*

Digitized by Google

kātabbaŋ). Saŋyojane[1] ārabbha saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Saŋyojane ārabbha saŋyojanā ca saŋyojanasampayuttakā[2] ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa . . .

Saŋyojanasampayutte ceva no ca saŋyojane khandhe ārabbha saŋyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saŋyojanā khandhā uppajjanti.

5. Saŋyojanasampayutto . . . dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa . . .

Saŋyojanasampayutte ceva no ca saŋyojane khandhe ārabbha saŋyojanā[3] uppajjanti.

6. Saŋyojanasampayutto dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa ca . . .

Saŋyojanasampayutte . . .[4] saŋyojanā ca sannyoyanasampayuttakā[2] ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Saŋyojanañ ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati . . . (*tīṇi; imāsu tīsu pi pañhāsu* ārammaṇādhipati *pi* sahajātādhipati[5] *pi kātabbā*).

7. Saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano ca dhammā saŋyojanassa

---

[1] *So also* S. [2] K. *omits* saŋyojana. [3] S. °janaŋ.
[4] *As under* 5. [5] B. *omits*.

Digitized by Google

ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ. Vibhajanā natthi. Ārammaṇasadisā*[1]) . . . samanantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*), sahajāta- . . . (*nava*),[2] aññamañña- . . . (*nava*), nissaya- . . . (*nava*), upanissaya- . . .[3] (*nava*); *ārammaṇanayena*[4] *kātabbā*), āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

4. Saŋyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saŋyojano dhammo saŋyojanasampayuttassa ceva no ca saŋyojanassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*), āhāra- . . . (*tīṇi*), indriya- . . . (*tīṇi*), jhāna- . . . (*tiṇi*), magga- . . . (*nava*), sampayutta- . . . (*nava*), vippayutta- . . . (*nava*), atthi- . . . (*nava*), natthi- . . . (*nava*), vigata- . . . (*nava*), avigatapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

Hetuyā tīṇi,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,[3]
āsevane nava,
kamme tīṇi,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge nava,[5]
sampayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,[6]
vigate nava,[6]
avigate nava.

1. Saŋyojano ceva saŋyojanasampayutto ca dhammo saŋyojanassa ceva saŋyojanasampayuttassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo. (*saŋkhittaŋ. Evaŋ nava pañhā kātabbā. Tīsu yeva padesu*[7] *parivattetabbā.* Nānākāhaṇikā[8] *natthi.*)

---

[1] B. °sadiso. [2] S. *omits clause.* [3] B. *omits clause.*
[4] S. °nayo. [5] B. tīṇi. [6] B. *and* S. *omit clause.*
[7] K. paresu. [8] *Cf. p.* 231, §§ 2-4.

Digitized by Google

Nahetuyā nava, sabbattha nava;
nārammaṇe nava, novigate[1] nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*), namagge tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi, nasampayutte tīṇi,[2]
na-upanissaye tīṇi,[2] navippayutte tīṇi,
napurejāte tīṇi . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*), nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava . . . (*anulomapadāni kātabbāni*) . . . adhipatiyā nava,
avigate nava.

SAŊYOJANO-CEVA-SAŊYOJANASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. avigate. R. no-avigate.
[2] K. *and* S. *omit clause.*

Digitized by Google

[XXV.

SAŊYOJANAVIPPAYUTTA-SAŊYOJANIYA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*[1]*; mahābhūtā*).

2. Saŋyojanavippayutta-saŋyojaniyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

4. Saŋyojanavippayutta-asaŋyojaniyaŋ dhammaŋ . . . (*dve pañhā kātabbā. Imaŋ dukaŋ cūḷantaraduke*[2] *lokiyadukasadisaŋ. Ninnānākaranaŋ*).

SAŊYOJANAVIPPAYUTTA-SAŊYOJANIYA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. *omits. Cf. pp.* 6, 7.

[2] K. cuḷ°.

Digitized by Google

[XXVI.

GANTHA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaŋ[1] paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho, abhijjhākāyaganthaŋ paṭicca sīlabbataparāmāsakāyagantho, idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho, abhijjhākāyaganthaŋ paṭicca idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyagantho.

2. Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nogantho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

3. Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

4. Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nogantho dhammo . . .

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . .[2]

5. Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho dhammo . . .

Noganthe khandhe paṭicca ganthā.

---

[1] R. *and* B. sīlabbataparāmāsaŋ kāya°, *etc.*

[2] B. *adds* rūpaŋ.

Digitized by Google

6. Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā . . .

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā ganthā ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . .

7. Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho . . .

Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

8. Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nogantho . . .

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca ganthe[1] ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . .

9. Ganthañ ca . . . paṭicca gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā [2] abhijjhākāyagantho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ ; saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . ārammaṇapaccayā . . . avigatapaccayā.

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava ;
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
avigate nava.

4. Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nogantho dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ[3] paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

2. Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nogantho dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Ganthe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

4. Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nogantho . . .

---

[1] B. ganthañ. [2] S. *omits last two words.*
[3] B. *omits last two words.*

Digitized by Google

Noganthe khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*).

8. Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nogantho dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Ganthe ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

. . . nādhipatipaccayā . . . (*nava*), nānantarapaccayā . . . (*nava*),[1] nasamanantarapaccayā . . , (*nava*),[1] na aññamaññapaccayā . . . (*nava*),[1] na upanissayapaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho, abhijjhākāyaganthaŋ paṭicca idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyagantho. (*Arūpe sīlabbataparāmāso natthi. Evaŋ nava pañhā kātabbā.*) . . . .

napacchājātapaccayā (*nava*),
nāsevanapaccayā (*tīṇi*),[2]
nakammapaccayā (*tīṇi*),
navipākapaccayā (*nava*),
nāhārapaccayā (*ekaŋ*),
na-indriyapaccayā (*ekaŋ*),
najhānapaccayā (*ekaŋ*),
namaggapaccayā (*ekaŋ*),
nasampayuttapaccayā (*tīṇi*),
navippayuttapaccayā (*pañca*),[3]
nonatthipaccayā (*tīṇi*),
novigatapaccayā (*tīṇi*).

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,[4]
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,[4]
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

---

[1] R. *and* B. tīṇi.
[2] K. ekaŋ.
[3] R. *and* B. nava.
[4] B. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā nava :—evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ, anantare[1] ekaŋ, avigate ekaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccavārasadiso.*)

1. Ganthaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā gantho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccasadisā*).[2]

4. Noganthaŋ[3] dhammaŋ paccayā nogantho dhammo . . . Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ paccayā noganthā khandhā.

5. Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā gantho dhammo . . . Noganthe khandhe paccayā ganthā[4]; vatthuŋ paccayā ganthā.[5]

6. Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā gantho ca . . . Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā ganthā ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Vatthuŋ paccayā ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

7. Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā gantho . . . Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā abhijjhākāyagantho . . . (*cakkaŋ*). Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā abhijjhākāyagantho . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

8. Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā nogantho . . . Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca ganthe ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Ganthe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā noganthā khandhā.

---

[1] K. samanantare. [2] S. paṭiccavāra°. R. °sadiso.
[3] B. *omits* § 4. [4] S. khandhā, *omitting next clause.*
[5] B. *has* noganthe paccayā khandhā vatthu paccayā khandhā.

Digitized by Google

9. Ganthañ ca noganthañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā abhijjhākāyagantho ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ*). Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā abhijjhākāyagantho sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava, adhipatiyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava, avigate nava.

4. Noganthaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nogantho dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ noganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ, . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā noganthā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā ekaŋ, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā nava:—evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Hetupaccayā,[1] nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā nava, novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ, avigate ekaŋ.

(*Nissayavāro pi paccayavārasadiso.*[2] *Saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro*[3] *pi, nava pañhā kātabbā. Rūpaŋ natthi.*)

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Ganthā hetū[4] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. *omits next seven words.*
[2] K. paṭiccavāra°.
[3] B. *omits.*
[4] K. hetū.

Digitized by Google

2. Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ganthā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Gantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa ca . . .

Ganthā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ ganthānañ ca cittasammuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Noganthā hetū . . .[1] hetupaccayena paccayo (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Noganthā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca . . .[2]

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa . . .

Ganthā ca noganthā ca hetū ganthānaŋ[3] hetupaccayena paccayo.

8. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa . .

Ganthā ca noganthā ca hetū . . .[1]

9. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā . . .

Ganthā ca noganthā ca hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ ganthānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ganthe ārabbha ganthā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Ganthe ārabbha noganthā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Ganthe ārabbha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ phalaŋ nibbānāŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa

---

[1] *As under* 2. [2] *Continue as under* 4 *to end of section.*

[3] R. *and* B. *have instead* sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ.

Digitized by Google

maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā noganthe pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese[1] paccavekkhanti; pubbe . . . cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ noganthe khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena noganthacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti. Ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, noganthā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati.[2] Pubbe suciṇṇāni jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ, cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ noganthe khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati[2] . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa . . .

Dānaŋ . . .[3] ārabbha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Pubbe suciṇṇāni . . .[3] taŋ ārabbha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa . . . paccayo . . . (*tīṇi; ārabbhā kātabbā*).

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi, ārammaṇasadisā; garukārammaṇā kātabbā*).

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:— dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . Ariyā

---

[1] S. R. *and* B. noganthaŋ pahīnakilesaŋ °kilesaŋ.

[2] B. *omits last two words.*

[3] *As under* 5.

Digitized by Google

maggā . . . phalaŋ . . . Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ noganthe khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, . . . pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—noganthādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .[1] jhānā . . . Cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ noganthe khandhe . . . pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—noganthādhipati ganthānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ . . . pe . . .[1] noganthe khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—noganthādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ ganthānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā ganthā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ ganthanaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Purimā . . .[2] pacchimānaŋ noganthānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Ganthā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

3. Gantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa . . .

Purimā . . .[2] ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

(*Dve* āvajjanā *kātabbā. Paṭhame*[3] *natthi.*)

---

[1] *As under* 4. [2] *As under* 1.

[3] R. *and* B. paṭhamo.

Digitized by Google

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

(*Ekamhi* vuṭṭhānaŋ *kātabbaŋ, majjhe.*[1])

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa samantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*), . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*). . . . aññamaññapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*), . . . nissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*), . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—ganthā ganthānaŋ . . . (*tīṇi*).[2]

4. Nogantho . . . noganthassa . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . .[3] Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, . . . pe . . . mānaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .[5] saddhaŋ upanissāya[4] . . . mānaŋ jappeti . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe[6] . . . senāsanaŋ ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā . . .

---

[1] B. evaŋ pi ṭhānaŋ . . . majjho.

[2] *Cf. pp.* 13, 14, *under* §§ 1-3.

[3] *As under* 1.

[4] K. *indicates no hiatus here. Cf. under* 4. B. *has* saddhaŋ. jappeti (*still more abbreviated*).

[5] *As under* 4.

[6] *As under* 5.

Ārammanūpanissayo . . . pe . . . (*tīṇi ārammaṇanayena kātabbā*).

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu noganthānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . .[1] vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu ganthānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . . pe[2] . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati, ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

. . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā:—noganthā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā:—noganthā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Noganthā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As under* 4.   [2] *As under* 5.

Digitized by Google

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa . . .
Noganthā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ ganthānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*),

āhāra- . . . (*tīṇi*),
indriya- . . . (*tīṇi*),
jhāna- . . . (*tīṇi*),
magga- . . . (*nava*),
sampayutta - paccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

1. Gantho[1] dhammo noganthassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.
Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ,[2] pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).
4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).
5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .
Purejātaŋ vatthu ganthānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.
6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa . . .
Purejātaŋ vatthu ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ[3] vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.[4]
8. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*,[5] *paṭiccasadisaŋ*).
2. Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.
Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā ganthā[6] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthi-

---

[1] K. *has formula* 1. *Cf. p.* 17, § 2.
[2] R. *and* B. *omit.*
[3] R. *omits this clause.*
[4] S. purejātaŋ pacchājātaŋ sahajātā khandhā sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ vippa . . .
[5] K. cakkaŋ.
[6] S. khandhā.

Digitized by Google

paccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ganthā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Gantho[1] dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa ca . . . paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*,[2] *paṭiccasadisaŋ*).

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātā noganthā khandhā ganthānaŋ[3] atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati, . . . pe . . . vatthu ganthānaŋ[4] atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto nogantho eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ ganthānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati taŋ ārabbha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Vatthu ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto sīlabbataparāmāsakāyagantho ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā abhijjhākāyaganthassa atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ*). Sahajāto sīlabbataparāmāsakāyagantho ca vatthu ca abhijjhā- . . . (*cakkaŋ*).[5]

8. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, [6]pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto nogantho eko khandho ca gantho[7] ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ citta- . . .[8] dve . . . Sahajātā ganthā ca vatthu ca noganthānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātā

---

[1] B. *omits this sentence.* [2] K. cakkaŋ.
[3] B. noganthā khandhānaŋ. R. *omits* khandhā.
[4] B. khandhānaŋ. [5] *As above.* B. *omits* cakkaŋ.
[6] R. *and* S. *insert* purejātaŋ. [7] K. ganthā.
[8] *As under* 6.

Digitized by Google

ganthā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ganthā sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ganthā ca kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca imassa . . .[1] Pacchājātā ganthā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Gantho ca . . . dhammā ganthassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto nogantho eko khandho ca sīlabbataparāmāsakāyagantho ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ abhijjhākāyaganthassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ*). Sahajāto sīlabbataparāmāsakāyagantho ca vatthu ca abhijjhākāyaganthassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
sabbattha nava;
upanissaye nava,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,[2]
āsevane nava,[3]
kamme tīṇi,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,[2]
jhāne tīṇi,[2]
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,
vippayutte pañca,[4]
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,[2]
vigate nava,
avigate nava.

1. Gantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Gantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

3. Gantho dhammo ganthassa ca noganthassa ca dhammassa . . .[5]

4. Nogantho dhammo noganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As above.* [2] B. *omits clause.* [3] S. *omits clause.*
[4] S. nava. [5] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

5. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa dhammassa ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nogantho dhammo ganthassa ca . . .[1]

7. Gantho[2] ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa . . .[3]

8. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā noganthassa . . .[4]

9. Gantho ca nogantho ca dhammā ganthassa ca noganthassa ca . . .[5]

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe nava,
sabbattha nava;
no-avigate[6] nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe nava (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
nasamanantare nava,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye nava,
sabbattha nava;
namagge nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā nava,
novigate nava.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
(*anulomapadāni paripuṇṇāni kātabbāni*),
avigate nava.

GANTHA-DUKAN niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *As under* 5. [2] S. *omits* §§ 7-9. [3] *As under* 1.
[4] *As under* 2. [5] *As under* 1. [6] S. avigate.

Digitized by Google

[XXVII.

GANTHANIYA-DUKAŊ.]

Ganthaniyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthaniyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, yathā cūḷantaraduke*[1] *lokiyadukaŋ, evaŋ vibhajitabbaŋ. Ninnānā-karaṇaŋ*).

GANTHANIYA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. *and* S. cull, -°duko.

Digitized by Google

[XXVIII.

GANTHASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Ganthasampayuttaŋ . . . ganthavippayutto . . .

Ganthasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe paṭicca lobho cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagate khandhe paṭicca paṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

3. Ganthasampayuttaŋ . . . ganthasampayutto ca . . .

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ . . .[1] khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā lobho ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā paṭighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

4. Ganthavippayuttaŋ . . . ganthavippayutto . . .

Ganthavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭighaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

---

[1] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

5. Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca . . .

Diṭṭhiganthavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭighaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Ganthavippayuttaŋ . . . ganthasampayutto ca . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Paṭighaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

7. Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca paṭighañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca . . .

Ganthasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe ca lobhañ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagate khandhe ca paṭighañ ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

9. Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ . . .[1] khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagataŋ . . . tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

1. Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati ārammaṇapaccayā.

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe paṭicca lobho. Domanassasahagate khandhe paṭicca paṭighaŋ.

3. Ganthasampayuttaŋ . . . ganthasampayutto ca . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ . . .[2] khandhā lobho

---

[1] *As under* 7.

[2] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

ca; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā paṭighañ[1] ca; dve . . .

4. Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca . . .

Ganthavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ . . .[2] dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu,[3] vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā.

5. Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca . . .[1]

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭighaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthasampayutto . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca paṭighañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe cha,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare cha,[4]
samanantare cha,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cha,
purejāte cha,
āsevane cha,[5]
kamme nava,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
indriye nava,
jhāne nava,
magge nava,
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,[6]
vigate cha,
avigate nava.

4. Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ ganthavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

---

[1] R. *substitutes* doso.
[2] *As under* 1.
[3] R. *omits last three words.*
[4] B. pañca.
[5] B. nava.
[6] R. *and* B. cha.

Digitized by Google

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,[1]
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,[2]
napurejāte satta,

(*napurejāte vibhajantena arūpaŋ paṭhamaŋ kātabbaŋ. Rūpaŋ yattha labbhati pacchā kātabbaŋ.*[3] *Paṭighaŋ arūpe natthi.*)

napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cha,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,[4]
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe ekaŋ,[5] nādhipatiyā tīṇi,[6] . . . (*evaŋ kātabbaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ,
avigate ekaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro pi evaŋ kātabbo*[7].)

1. Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccasadisā*).

4. Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Ganthavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ . . . pe . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paccayā vatthu, vatthuŋ paccayā khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . .[8]

5. Ganthavippayuttaŋ . . . ganthasampayutto . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā ganthasampayuttā khandhā. Diṭṭhi-

---

[1] B. cha. [2] R. *and* B. *insert* na upanissaye tīṇi.
[3] K. kātabbā. *Cf. pp.* 5, 6. [4] B. natthiyā.
[5] R. tīṇi. [6] R. *and* B. nava. [7] R. kāṭabbaŋ.
[8] *Cf. p.* 2, § 4. R. *and* B. *add* vatthuŋ paccayā ganthavippayuttā khandhā. S. *adds first two words.*

Digitized by Google

gatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭighaŋ [1] paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā.

6. Ganthavippayuttaŋ . . . ganthasampayutto ca . . .

Vatthuŋ paccayā ganthasampayuttā [2] khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Paṭighaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca. Vatthuŋ paccayā domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca.

7. Ganthasampayuttañ ca . . . dhammaŋ . . .

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca [3] lobhañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve, . . . Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca [3] paṭighañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca . . .

Ganthasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe ca lobhañ ca vatthuñ ca [4] paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Domanassasahagate khandhe ca paṭighañ ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā lobho. Domanassasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā paṭighaŋ.

9. Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ paccayā ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ . . .[5] dve . . . Ganthasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā citta-

---

[1] B. *omits sentence.* [2] R. °yuttakā.
[3] K. *omits* vatthuñ ca. [4] R. *and* B. *omit clause.*
[5] *As under* 7.

Digitized by Google

samuṭṭhanañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca paṭighañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayutta-lobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā lobho ca; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca[1] vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā paṭighañ ca; dve . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
arammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,[2]
sabbattha nava;
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
avigate nava.

4. Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā ganthavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ ganthavippayuttaŋ . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā ganthavippayuttā khandhā. Vicikicchā-sahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saŋ-khittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi (*saŋkhittaŋ*),
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte satta,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke ekaŋ,[3]
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cha,[4]
nonatthiyā tīṇi.[5]

---

[1] *The two sides of fol. CO in* B. *must be read in inverse order.*

[2] K. *omits clause.* [3] R. nava. [4] K. *and* B. nava.

[5] R. *adds* novigate tīṇi.

Digitized by Google

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā nava :— evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ,[1] avigate[2] ekaŋ.

(*Nissayavāro paccayavārasadiso.*)

1. Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ganthavippayutto . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe saŋsaṭṭho lobho. Domanassasahagate khandhe saŋsaṭṭhaŋ paṭighaŋ.

3. Ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca dhammā . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā lobho ca; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā paṭighañ ca; dve . . . .

4. Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ganthavippayutto . . .

Ganthavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ganthasampayutto . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttaŋ lobhaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā sampayuttakā khandhā. Paṭighaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā sampayuttakā khandhā.

7. Ganthasampayuttañ ca ganthavippayuttañ ca dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ganthasampayutto . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca lobhañ ca saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Domanassasahagataŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca paṭighañ ca saŋsaṭṭhā tayo khandhā; dve . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

---

[1] K. tīṇi. [2] R. *has, instead,* adhipatiyā.

Digitized by Google

Hetuyā cha,
ārammaṇe cha,[1]
adhipatiyā cha,
sabbattha cha;
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre cha,
avigate cha.

4. Ganthavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho ganthavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ ganthavippayuttaŋ . . . pe . . . Ahetukapaṭisandhikkhaṇe vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsaṭṭho vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nādhipatiyā cha,
napurejāte cha,
napacchājāte cha,[2]
nāsevane cha,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke cha,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
navippayutte cha.

Hetupaccayā, nādhipatiyā cha,
napurejāte cha,
napacchājāte cha,
nāsevane cha,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke cha,[2]
navippayutte cha;

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ,
anantare ekaŋ,[3]
avigate ekaŋ.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Ganthasampayuttā hetū[4] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . .
Ganthasampayuttā hetū cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ

---

[1] B. *omits clause.*

[2] B. *here continues as in the* mātikā *above.*

[3] B. *omits clause.*

[4] K. °yuttā hetu, *etc., throughout.* S. *wavers between* -o, -ā, *and* -aŋ (*as nominative*). *Only* R. *has* hetū.

Digitized by Google

hetupaccayena paccayo. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato[1] hetu lobhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagato hetu paṭighassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca[2] . . .

3. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . Ganthasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ[3] cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .[4] Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca[2] . . . Domanassasahagato hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . . [5]Diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ[2] . . . Paṭighaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. (*Paṭisandhi.*)

5. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Paṭighaŋ sampayuttakānaŋ[2] . . .

6. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetu paccayena paccayo. Paṭighaŋ sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ . . .[2]

7. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato hetu ca lobho ca sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagato hetu ca paṭighañ ca sampayuttakānaŋ . . .[2]

8. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato hetu ca lobho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

---

1 S. °gataŋ. K. °gatā. 2 *As just above.*

3 B. ganthasampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetu.

4 *As just above.* S. *here passes to* Diṭṭhi° *under* 4.

5 R. *and* B. *have first:* ganthavippayutto hetu sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamutthā hetu.

Digitized by Google

Domanassasahagato hetu ca paṭighañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ . . .[1]

9. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato hetu ca lobho ca sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagato hetu ca paṭighañ ca sampayuttakānaŋ . . .[1]

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ganthasampayutte khandhe ārabbha ganthasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*tīsu pi mūlā pucchitabbā*). Ganthasampayutte khandhe ārabbha ganthavippayuttā khandhā uppajjanti. Ganthasampayutte khandhe ārabbha diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca uppajjanti. Domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca uppajjanti.

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa[2] vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā ganthavippayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti, cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ, ganthavippayutte khandhe ca lobhañ ca paṭighañ ca aniccato vipassanti[3] . . . pe . . .[4] assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha ganthavippayutto rāgo uppajjati, . . . pe . . . vicikicchā uddhaccaŋ domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena ganthavippayuttacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti. Ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Gantha-

---

[1] *As just above.*
[2] K. gotrabhu, *omitting* nibbānaŋ.
[3] R. vipassati.
[4] *Cf. p.* 182, § 4.

Digitized by Google

vippayuttā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha ganthasampayutto rāgo . . . diṭṭhi . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati.

6. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Cakkhuŋ. . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ ganthavippayutte khandhe ca lobhañ ca paṭighañ ca ārabbha diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca uppajjanti.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate khandhe ca lobhañ ca domanassasahagate khandhe ca paṭighañ ca ārabbha ganthasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Diṭṭhigatavippayutta- . . .[1] ārabbha ganthavippayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*[2]). Diṭṭhigatavippayutta- . . .[1] ārabbha diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca uppajjanti.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—ganthasampayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā ganthasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—ganthasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .[3] garuŋ katvā diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—ganthasampayuttādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatādhipati lobhassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .[1] Domanassasaha-

---

[1] *As above.* [2] R. *omits clause.* [3] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

gatādhipati paṭighassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .[1] garuŋ katvā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati: — diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ . . .[2]

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:— dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati. Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ[3] garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ, ganthavippayutte khandhe ca lobhañ ca garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā ganthavippayutto rāgo diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati: — ganthavippayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ . . .[4] vuṭṭhāhitvā jhānaŋ . . . Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ . . . garuŋ katvā ganthasampayutto rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

6. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe[5] . . . garuŋ katvā diṭṭhigatavippaayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca uppajjanti.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati:— diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagate

---

[1] *As under* 1. [2] *As above.* [3] K. *omits.*
[4] *As under* 4. [5] *As just above.*

Digitized by Google

khandhe ca lobhañ ca garuŋ katvā ganthasampayuttā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*[1]). Diṭṭhigata- . . .[2] katvā diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho uppajjati . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*[3]). Diṭṭhigata-[2] . . . katvā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca uppajjanti.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

(*a*) Purimā purimā ganthasampayuttā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ ganthasampayuttānaŋ[4] khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). (*b*) Purimā purimā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa diṭṭhigatavippayuttassa lobhassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. (*c*) Purimā purimā domanassasahagatā khandhā pacchimassa pacchimassa paṭighassa, ganthasampayuttā khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*[1]). (*d*) Purimā purimā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo. (*e*) Purimā purimā domanassasahagatā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . . Purimo purimo diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho pacchimassa pacchimassa diṭṭhigatavippayuttassa lobhassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimaŋ purimaŋ[5] domanassa sahagataŋ paṭighaŋ pacchimassa pacchimassa paṭighassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā diṭṭhigatavippayuttā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ ganthavippayuttānaŋ[6] khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa . . .

---

[1] R. mūlā °abbā. [2] *As just above.* [3] R. *omits.*
[4] R. *and* S. °yuttakānaŋ. [5] K. *omits.*
[6] K. diṭṭhigatavipp°.

Digitized by Google

(*a*) Purimo . . .[1] pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttānaŋ[2] khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. (*b*) Purimaŋ purimaŋ paṭighaŋ pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . Āvajjanā ganthasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . Purimo . . .[3] khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimaŋ . . .[4] khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . . (*a*) Purimā . . .[5] khandhā lobho ca pacchimānaŋ . . . khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. (*b*) Purimā . . .[6] khandhā ca paṭighañ ca pacchimānaŋ . . . khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). (*c*) Purimā . . .[7] khandhā ca lobho ca pacchimassa . . . (*d*) Purimā . . .[8] paṭighañ ca pacchimassa pacchimassa paṭighassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. (*e*) Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). (*f*) Purimā . . .[9] lobho ca pacchimānaŋ . . .[5] (*g*) Purimā . . .[8] khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa samanantara- . . . sahajāta- . . .[10] aññamañña- . . . nissaya- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—ganthasampayuttā

---

[1] *As in* 4 (*a*).
[2] K. °yuttalobhasahagatānaŋ. S. °yuttakānaŋ.
[3] *As in* 5 (*a*). [4] *As in* 5 (*b*). [5] *As in* 1 (*d*).
[6] *As in* 1 (*e*). [7] *As in* 1 (*b*). [8] *As in* 7 (*b*).
[9] *As in* 7 (*c*). [10] S. *inserts* pacchājātā . . .

Digitized by Google

khandhā ganthasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo ... (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*)[1] Ganthasampayuttā khandhā ganthavippayuttānaŋ ... (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*).[1] Ganthasampayuttā khandhā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti, mānaŋ jappeti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ,[2] rāgaŋ dosaŋ,[3] mohaŋ, mānaŋ, patthanaŋ, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ; utuŋ[4] bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, ... pe ... samāpattiŋ uppādeti, pāṇaŋ hanati ... pe ... saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . paññā rāgo . . . pe . . . patthanā senāsanaŋ . . . saddhāya . . . paññāya rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa[5] patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ rāgaŋ . . . pe . . . mānaŋ patthanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya[6] upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . (*tīṇi*).

Saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ rāgaŋ dosaŋ mohaŋ mānaŋ patthanaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, senāsanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ

---

[1] S. *adds* tīṇi pi. *So* R., *adding* upanissaya.

[2] B. puññaŋ *here only*.

[3] S. domanassaŋ, *omitting* dosaŋ, mohaŋ.

[4] S. utu. [5] R. *omits*. [6] S. diṭṭhipatth°.

Digitized by Google

hanati . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . paññā[1] rāgo doso moho māno[2] patthanā senāsanaŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā lobhañ ca khandhā ca[3] paṭighañ ca ganthasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca ganthavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttassa lobhassa ca paṭighassa[3] ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato vipassati, assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha ganthavippayutto rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi vicikicchā uddhaccaŋ domanassaŋ uppajjati: dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti. Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu ganthavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ diṭṭhigatavippayuttassa lobhassa ca paṭighassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa . . .

---

[1] S. saddhaŋ paññaŋ. [2] S. mānaŋ. [3] K. *omits.*

Digitized by Google

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha ganthasampayutto rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi domanassaŋ uppajjati. Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu ganthasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . . pe[1] . . . vatthuŋ ārabbha diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaŋ: — vatthu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ[2] khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa[3] dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa . . . (*ekaŋ*).

8. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa . . .

Pacchājātā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*anantarasadisaŋ. Āvajjanā pi vuṭṭhānam[4] pi natthi*) . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

Ganthasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

2. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā ganthasampayuttā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā cetanā lobhassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . . Domanassasahagatā cetanā paṭighassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . . Nānākhaṇikā

---

[1] *As under* 4. [2] S. vippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ.
[3] K. °sampayuttassa. *Cf. p.* 15, § 2. [4] S. *omits*.

Digitized by Google

ganthasampayuttā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Ganthasampayuttā . . .[1] cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca[2] . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . . Domanassasahagatā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā ganthavippayuttā cetanā . . .[3] Nānākhaṇikā ganthavippayuttā cetanā . . .[2] kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. Ganthavippayutto dhammo . . . vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cattāri*) . . . indriya- . . . (*cattāri*) . . . jhāna- . . . (*cattāri*)[4] . . . magga- . . . (*cattāri*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*cha*).

2. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, vibhajitabbaŋ*).

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

5. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa . . .

Purejātaŋ vatthu ganthasampayuttaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Purejātaŋ vatthu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *As under* 1. [2] *As under* 2.
[3] *As under* 3. [4] B. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

8. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . ganthavippayuttassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca citta- . . . Pacchājātā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Ganthasampayutto dhammo . . . atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ, paṭiccasadisaŋ*).

2. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[1] . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, vibhajitabbaŋ*).

3. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . (*ekaŋ, paṭiccasadisaŋ*).

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[1] āhāraŋ indriyaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ, vibhajitabbaŋ*[2]).

5. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ.[3] Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagataŋ paṭighaŋ sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ :— cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha ganthasampayutto rāgo . . . pe . . . diṭṭhi domanassaŋ uppajjati; vatthu ganthasampayuttakānaŋ[4] khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayutto lobho sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Paṭighaŋ sampayuttakānaŋ . . .[5] Purejātaŋ :—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] K. *omits.* [3] B. *omits.*

[4] K. *omits* gantha. S. *has* khandhā samp°.

[5] *As above.*

Digitized by Google

ārabbha diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca uppajjanti; vatthu diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca domanassasahagatānaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . dhammā ganthasampayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto ganthasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato eko khandho ca lobho ca tiṇṇannaŋ . . .[1] paccayo; dve . . . Domanassasahagato eko khandho ca paṭighañ ca tiṇṇannaŋ . . . dve . . .

8. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . dhammā ganthavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātā ganthasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho[2] ca citta- . . . Sahajātā domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca citta- . . . Diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca lobhassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Domanassasahagatā khandhā ca vatthu ca paṭighassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagatā khandhā ca lobho ca domanassasahagatā khandhā ca paṭighañ ca purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā ganthasampayuttā[3] khandhā ca kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca imassa . . .[4] Pacchājātā ganthasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Ganthasampayutto ca ganthavippayutto ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato eko khandho ca lobho ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena pac-

---

[1] *As above.*

[2] B. paṭighañ, *condensing this and next sentence.*

[3] R. °vippay°. *As above.* [4] S. *omits clause.*

cayo; dve . . . Sahajāto domanassasahagato eko khandho ca paṭighañ ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Sahajāto diṭṭhigatavippayuttalobhasahagato eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ lobhassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Sahajāto domanassasahagato eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ paṭighassa ca atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . .

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte nava,[1]
aññamaññe cha,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
sampayutte cha,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiyā nava,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,
āsevane nava,
kamme cattāri,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre cattāri,
indriye cattāri,
jhāne cattāri,
magge cattāri,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,[2]
avigate nava.

1. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthasampayuttassa . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Ganthasampayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .[3] pacchājāta-,[4] kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . ārammaṇa- . . .[3]

4. Ganthavippayutto . . . ganthavippayuttassa . . .[3] purejāta-, pacchājātā-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa . . .[3] purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Ganthavippayutto dhammo ganthasampayuttassa ca . . . ārammaṇa- . . .[5]

---

[1] S. *omits clause.* [2] B. *omits clause.* [3] *As in* 1.
[4] S. *omits clause.* [5] *As in* 5.

Digitized by Google

7. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . dhammā ganthasampayuttassa . . .[1]

8. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . dhammā ganthavippayuttassa . . .[1] pacchājāta paccayena paccayo.

9. Ganthasampayutto ca . . . dhammā ganthasampayuttassa ca ganthavippayuttassa ca dhammassa . . .[1]

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe nava,
sabbattha nava;
no-avigate nava.[2]

Hetupaccayā, narammaṇe nava,
nādhipatiyā nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
nasamanantare nava,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,[3]
na-nissaye nava,[4]
na-upanissaye nava . . .
(*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
namagge nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte cha,[5]
nonatthiyā nava,
novigate nava.[6]

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava (*anulomamātikā vitthāretabbā*),
avigate nava.

GANTHASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *As in* 1.
[2] S. avigate.
[3] K. nava.
[4] R., B. *and* S. *omit.*
[5] K. nava.
[6] B. no-avi°.

[XXIX.

GANTHO-CEVA-GANTHANIYA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Ganthañ ceva ganthaniyañ ca[1] dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho; abhijjhākāyaganthaŋ paṭicca sīlabbataparāmāsakāyagantho; idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho; abhijjhākāyaganthaŋ paṭicca idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyagantho.

2. Ganthañ ceva ganthaniyañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

3. Ganthañ ceva ganthaniyañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ca[2] dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā . . . (*paṭiccavāro pi sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro*[3] *pi saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro*[3] *pi ganthadukasadisā. Ninnānākaraṇā*[4]).

1. Gantho ceva ganthaniyo dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthaniyassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Ganthā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ ganthānānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*evaŋ nava pañhā vitthāretabbā*).

1. Gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthaniyassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Ganthe ārabbha ganthā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchi-*

---

[1] K. *omits always.* [2] R. *omits.* [3] B. *omits.*
[4] R. °vāraŋ. °sadisaŋ. °karaṇaŋ.

Digitized by Google

tabbaŋ). Ganthe[1] ārabbha ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā khandhā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Ganthe ārabbha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho dhammo ganthaniyassa ceva no ca ganthassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni, jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Ariyā gotrabhuŋ[2] paccavekkhanti, vodānaŋ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ ganthaniye ceva no ca ganthe khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti . . . (*sabbaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*) . . . āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthaniyassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ,[3] domanassaŋ uppajjati; pubbe suciṇṇāni jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ . . . Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ ganthaniye ceva no ca ganthe khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati.

6. Ganthaniyo ceva no ca . . . ganthassa ceva ganthaniyassa ca ganthaniyassa ceva no ca . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ . . . jhānaŋ . . . Cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ . . . khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha ganthā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*evaŋ itare pi tīṇi vitthāretabbā.* Ārabbha *kātabbā.*[4] *Imamhi duke lokuttaraŋ natthi, ganthadukasadisaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ.* Ganthaniyan *ti niyāmetabbaŋ.* Magge *nava pañhā kātabbā*).

GANTHO-CEVA-GANTHANIYA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] S. ganthaŋ. [2] B. gotrabhū. S. ariyaŋ gotrabhu.
[3] B. *and* S. *omit these two words.* R. *the former only.*
[4] B. *omits sentence.*

Digitized by Google

[XXX.

GANTHO-CEVA-GANTHASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Ganthañ ceva ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca[1] dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho; abhijjhākāyaganthaŋ paṭicca sīlabbataparāmāsakāyagantho; idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho; abhijjhākāyaganthaŋ paṭicca idaŋsaccābhinivesakāyagantho.

2. Ganthañ ceva ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho dhammo . . .

Ganthe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

3. Ganthañ ceva . . . paṭicca gantho ceva . . . ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ca dhammā . . .

Sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthaŋ paṭicca abhijjhākāyagantho sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

4. Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ dhammaŋ . . . ganthasampayutte ceva no ca . . .

Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

5. Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ dhammaŋ . . . gantho ceva . . .

Ganthasampayutte ceva no ca ganthe khandhe paṭicca ganthā.

6. Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ . . . gantho ceva . . . no ca gantho ca dhammā . . . (*cakkaŋ*[2]).

---

[1] K. *omits throughout after* ceva.

[2] *I.e., as under* 4, *adding* ganthā ca *after* khandhā (*so* R.).

Digitized by Google

7. Ganthañ ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca . . . gantha-sampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . pe . . .

8. Ganthañ ceva . . . no ca gantho . . .

Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca ganthe[1] ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

9. Ganthañ ceva . . . no ca gantho ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca ganthaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca sīlabbataparāmāsakāyaganthañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā abhijjhākāyagantho ca; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ bandhitabbaŋ saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
sabbattha nava;
kamme nava,
āhāre nava,
avigate nava.

1. Ganthañ ceva ganthasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca gantho ceva ganthasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nādhipatipaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ. Idha nahetupaccayo natthi*).

Nādhipatiyā nava,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
navippayutte nava.

(*Itare pi dve gaṇanā pi sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro*[2] *pi saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paṭiccavārasadisā*[3].)

1. Gantho ceva ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthasampayuttassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā ca hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Gantho ceva . . . no ca ganthassa dhammassa . . .

Ganthā ceva . . .[4]

---

[1] S. *omits.*
[2] B. *omits.*
[3] R. °sadiso.
[4] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

3. Gantho[1] ceva . . . no ca ganthassa . . .
Ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā ca hetū ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca . . .
4. Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho . . .
Ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā hetū[2] . . .
5. Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho . . .
Ganthasampayuttā . . .[3]
6. Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho . . .
Ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā hetū ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.
7. Gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca . . .
Ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā ca ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ca hetū ganthānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.[4]

1. Gantho ceva ganthasampayutto dhammo ganthassa ceva ganthasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.
Ganthe ārabbha ganthā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Ganthe ārabbha ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Ganthe ārabbha ganthā ca ganthasampayuttā ca khandhā uppajjanti.[5]
4. Ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho dhammo . . .
Ganthasampayutte ceva no ca ganthe khandhe ārabbha ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā khandhā uppajjanti[6] . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Ganthasampayutte . . .[7] ārabbha ganthā uppajjanti (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). Ganthasampayutte . . .[7] ganthā ca ganthasampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. (*Evaŋ itare pi tīṇi pañhā kātabbā, ārammaṇasadisā yeva, adhipatiyā pi anantare pi upanissaye pi vibhaŋgo*[8] *natthi.*)

---

[1] S. *omits* § 3. [2] *As under* 1. [3] *As under* 4.
[4] R. *gives remaining two formulæ.*
[5] B. *inserts* mūlaŋ, *etc., again.*
[6] B. *omits to* evaŋ . . . [7] *As above.*
[8] R. *and* B. vibhāgo.

Digitized by Google

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,[1]
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
āsevane nava,[2]
kamme tīṇi,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge nava,
sampayutte nava,
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava.

Arūpā[3] *yeva paccayā ekekassa tīṇi tīṇi kātabbā. Ārammaṇañ ca sahajātañ ca upanissayañ ca navasu pi parivattetabbaŋ. Evaŋ pañhāvāre pi sabbaŋ kātabbaŋ.*

GANTHO-CEVA-GANTHASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. *omits clause.* [2] K. *omits clause.*

[3] K. rūpā. R. arupaŋ yeva paccayaŋ. B. arūpesu. B. *adding only* paṭiccaŋ, *breaks off here, resuming at Chapter XXXIII.*

Digitized by Google

[XXXI.

GANTHAVIPPAYUTTA-GANTHANIYA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Ganthavippayuttaganthaniyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca ganthavippayuttaganthaniyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Ganthavippayuttaganthaniyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ekaŋ mahabhūtaŋ . . . pe . . . (*yathā cūḷantaraduke*[1] *lokiyadukaŋ, evaŋ viṭṭhāretabbaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ*).

GANTHAVIPPAYUTTA-GANTHANIYA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[XXXII.

OGHA-DUKAŊ.]

Ogham dhammaŋ paṭicca ogho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*dve pi gocchakā āsavagocchakasadisā. Ninnānākaraṇā*).

---

[1] S. cull°.

Digitized by Google

[XXXIII.

NĪVARAṆA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ[1] avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.[2] Vyāpādanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ[3] avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; vyāpādanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; vyāpādanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca[4] kukkuccanīvaraṇaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; vyāpādanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca[5] vicikicchānīvaraṇaŋ uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; vyāpādanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.[6]

2. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nonīvaraṇo . . .

Nīvaraṇe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

3. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo ca . . .

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ[7] sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

---

[1] R. *and* S. *add* uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ. R. *and* B. thina° *throughout.*

[2] R. *and* S. *omit last clause* (*three words*).

[3] R. *and* S. *add* uddhacca°.

[4] R. *inserts* thīnamiddha° uddhacca°.

[5] R. *inserts* uddhacca° kukkucca° avijjā°. Vicikicchā° paṭicca uddhacca°. Uddhacca° paṭicca avijjā°.

[6] S. *has instead* uddhacca° paṭicca avijjā°.

[7] R. *adds* uddhacca° avijjā°.

Digitized by Google

4. Nonīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nonīvaraṇo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Nonīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo . . .
Nonīvaraṇe khandhe paṭicca nīvaraṇā.

6. Nonīvaraṇaŋ . . . nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca . . .
Nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā nīvaraṇā ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . .

9. [1]Nīvaraṇañ ca nonīvaraṇañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.
Nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ [2] avijjānīvaraṇaŋ ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sabbattha nava ;
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,
avigate nava.

1. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.
Vicikicchānīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.[3]

4. Nonīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nonīvaraṇo . . .
Ahetukaŋ nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*).

5. Nonīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo . . .
Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.

7. Nīvaraṇañ ca nonīvaraṇañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

---

[1] R. *and* S. *have formula* 7, *with following:* kāmacchanda° ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca thīnamiddha° uddhacca° avijjā° . . . *cakkaŋ. Then formula* 8, *with following:* Nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca nīvaraṇañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ ; dve . . . *Then* 9.

[2] S. *here breaks off abruptly, continuing without hiatus at p.* 296, *l.* 3.

[3] R. *adds* uddhacca° paṭicca avijjā°.

Digitized by Google

Vicikicchānīvaraṇañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ. Uddhaccanīvaraṇañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.

2. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nonīvaraṇo[1] dhammo uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

Nīvaraṇe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

4. Nonīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nonīvaraṇo . . .

Nonīvaraṇe khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

8. Nīvaraṇañ ca nonīvaraṇañ ca . . . nārammaṇapaccayā.

Nīvaraṇe ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .

. . . nādhipatipaccayā . . . nānantara- . . . nasamanantara- . . . na-aññamañña- . . . na-upanissayapaccayā·

1. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ[2] avijjānīvaraṇaŋ. Arūpe kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.[3] Arūpe vicikicchānīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ. Arūpe uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.

2. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nonīvaraṇo . . .

Arūpe nīvaraṇe paticca sampayuttakā khandhā. Nīvaraṇe paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ. (*Avasesā pañhā sabbe pi vitthāretabbā.* Arūpaŋ *paṭhamaŋ kātabbaŋ.*[4] Rūpaŋ *pacchā yathā labbhati.*)

8. Nīvaraṇañ ca nonīvaraṇañ ca . . . nonīvaraṇo . . .[5]

Arūpe nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca nivaraṇe ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . . Nivaraṇe ca sampayuttake ca

---

[1] R. nīvaraṇo. [2] B. *omits.* [3] R. *adds* uddhacca°.

[4] B. *has* dhammaŋ *for* paṭhamaŋ, *and* arūpaŋ, *again, for* rūpaŋ.

[5] R. *goes on:* Arūpe nonīvaraṇe khandhe ca kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca paṭicca thīnamiddha° ||*cakkaŋ*||. *Then gives formula* 7, *continuing as above.*

Digitized by Google

khandhe paṭicca cittasamutthānaŋ rūpaŋ. Nīvaraṇe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

9. Nīvaraṇañ ca . . . nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā uppajjanti napurejātapaccayā.

Arūpe nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ[1] avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā cattāri,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,[2]
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte tīṇi,[3]
nonatthiyā nava,[4]
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe cattāri, magge tīṇi, avigate[5] cattāri.

(*Sahajātavāro pi evaŋ vitthāretabbo.*)

1. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nonīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . . hetupaccayā.

Nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*). Vatthuŋ paccayā nonīvaraṇā khandhā.

5. Nonīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nīvaraṇo . . .

Nonīvaraṇe khandhe paccayā nīvaraṇā. Vatthuŋ paccayā nīvaraṇā.

6. Nonīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ . . . nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā . . .

Nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā

---

[1] R. *inserts* uddhacca°, *omitting* dve. [2] K. *omits clause.*
[3] R. *and* B. nava. [4] R. *and* B. tīṇi. [5] B. vigate.

Digitized by Google

nīvaraṇā ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Vatthuŋ paccayā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

7. Nīvaraṇañ ca nonīvaraṇañ ca . . . nīvaraṇo . . .

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ[1] ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ*). Kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ, . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

8. Nīvaraṇañ ca nonīvaraṇañ ca . . . nonīvaraṇo . . .

Nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca nīvaraṇe[2] ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .[3] Nīvaraṇe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā. Nīvaraṇe ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Nīvaraṇe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

9. Nīvaraṇañ ca . . . nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ*). Kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,	vipāke ekaŋ,
ārammaṇe nava,	avigate nava.
sabbattha nava;	

1. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchānīvaraṇaŋ paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaŋ. Uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.

4. Nonīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ nonīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*). Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā nonīvaraṇākhandhā.

---

[1] K. nīvaraṇe. [2] R. nīvaraṇañ *throughout the paragraph.* [3] K. *omits.*

Digitized by Google

5. Nonīvaraṇaŋ . . . nīvaraṇo . . . nahetupaccayā. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaŋ. Vatthuŋ paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.

7. Nīvaraṇañ ca nonīvaraṇañ ca . . . nīvaraṇo . . . Vicikicchānīvaraṇañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaŋ. Uddhaccanīvaraṇañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.[1] Vicikicchānīvaraṇañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaŋ. Uddhaccanīvaraṇañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā cattāri,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
na-samanantare tīṇi,[2]
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,[2]
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte nava,
na pacchājāte nava,[2]
nāsevane nava,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte nava,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe cattāri,
anantare cattāri,[2]
samanantare cattāri,[2]
magge tīṇi,
avigate cattāri.

1. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ thīnamiddhanīvaraṇaŋ[3] avijjānīvaraṇaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ; sabbaŋ nīvaraṇaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe nava,
sabbattha nava;
vipāke ekaŋ,
avigate nava.

---

[1] K. *omits sentence*. [2] K. *omits clause*.
[3] R. *and* B. *insert* uddhacca°.

Digitized by Google

1. Nīvaraṇaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho nīvaraṇo dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchānīvaraṇaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ saŋsaṭṭhaŋ avijjānīvaraṇaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā cattāri,	nakamme tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,	navipāke nava,
napurejāte nava,	najhāne ekaŋ,
napacchājāte nava,	namagge ekaŋ,
nāsevane nava,	navippayutte nava.

(*Evaŋ itare dve gaṇanā pi sampayuttavāro pi kātabbā.*)

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ nīvaraṇānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Nīvaraṇā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ca . . .

Nīvaraṇā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ nīvaraṇānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .[1]

4. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Nonīvaraṇā hetū . . .[2] (*paṭisandhi*).

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇe ārabbha nīvaraṇā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Nīvaraṇe ārabbha nonīvaraṇā khandhā uppajjanti . . .[3] (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Nīvaraṇe ārabbha nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, taŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati,[4] diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ,[4] domanassaŋ uppajjati; pubbe suciṇṇāni, jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā

---

[1] B. *adds* paṭisandhi, *omitting* § 4. [2] *As under* 2.
[3] B. *excises down to* diṭṭhi. [4] R. *omits these two words.*

Digitized by Google

maggaŋ, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ . . . Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya [1] ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā nonīvaraṇe pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese pubbe samudāciṇṇe . . . Cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ, nonīvaraṇe khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena nonīvaraṇacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti. Ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, nonīvaraṇā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānaŋ . . . cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ nonīvaraṇe khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ,[2] domanassaŋ uppajjati.

6. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ca . . .

Dānaŋ . . .[3] taŋ ārabbha nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā nīvaraṇassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi; ārabbha kātabbā*).

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati :—nīvaraṇe garuŋ katvā nīvaraṇā uppajjanti . . . (*tīṇi, ārammaṇasadisaŋ*).

4. Nonīvaraṇo[4] dhammo nonīvaraṇassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati :—dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, assādeti abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati . . . pe . . . pubbe[5] . . . jhānā . . . Āriyā maggā

---

[1] S. *re-enters here* ex abrupto. [2] K. *omits.*
[3] *As under* 5. [4] B. *has formula* 5. [5] *See p.* 9, § 4.

Digitized by Google

vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ phalaŋ nibbānaŋ . . . Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ, nonīvaraṇe khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati . . . pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—nonīvaraṇādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . . Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ . . .[1] uppajjati; . . . pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—nonīvaraṇādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ nīvaraṇānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ca . . . Ārammaṇādhipati . . .[2] katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:— . . .[2] khandhānaŋ nīvaraṇānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā nīvaraṇassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (*tīṇi*, ārammaṇādhipati *yeva*).[3]

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

(*a*) Purimā purimā nīvaraṇā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ nīvaraṇānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). (*b*) Purimā . . .[4] pacchimānaŋ nonīvaraṇānaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . Nīvaraṇā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*[5]). (*c*) Purimā . . .[4] nīvaraṇānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nonīvaraṇo[6] dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . . Purimā purimā nonīvaraṇā khandhā pacchimāṇaŋ . . .[7] Nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa[8] nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaŋ phala-

---

[1] *As under* 4. [2] *As under* 5. [3] K. *omits sentence.*
[4] *As in* (*a*). [5] R. *omits.* [6] B. *has formula* 5.
[7] *As under* 1 (*b*). [8] R., B. *and* S. *omit.*

Digitized by Google

samāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo[1] . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*). Purimā . . .[2] pacchimānaŋ nīvaraṇānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā nīvaraṇānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā . . .[2] nīvaraṇānaŋ * sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā nīvaraṇānaŋ sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca . . . nīvaraṇassa . . .

Purimā purimā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ nīvaraṇānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*). Purimā . . .[2] nonīvaraṇānaŋ khandhānaŋ . . . Nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimā purimā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ nīvaraṇānañ ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa samanantara . . . sahajāta- . . . aññamañña- . . . nissaya- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo; . . . pe . . . (*nīvaraṇāni tīṇi*).[3]

4. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ jhānaŋ uppādeti,[4] vipassanaŋ maggaŋ abhiññaŋ samāpattiŋ uppādeti,[4] mānaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ rāgaŋ[4] dosaŋ[4] mohaŋ[4] mānaŋ diṭṭhiŋ patthanaŋ, kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ. Senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalassa samāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. *omits to* *. [2] *As just above.*

[3] B. *has* tīṇi, *then formula* 5, *then resumes, as under* 2, *at* saddhaŋ upanissāya, *etc.* K. *omits last clause, and continues with formula* 2.

[4] R. *omits.*

Digitized by Google

5. Nonīvaraṇo[1] dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .[2]
Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati, . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati, saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ca . . .
Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .[3] saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ nīvaraṇānañ ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca . . .
Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā nīvaraṇānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. [4]Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.
Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati . . . (*tīṇi, purejātaŋ ārammaṇasadisaŋ, kusalākusalaŋ*[5] *vibhajitabbaŋ*).

1. [6]Nīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

4. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.
Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā nonīvaraṇā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] R. *repeats formula* 4. [2] B. *and* S. *insert* tīṇi.
[3] *As under* 5. [4] B. *has formula* 5. *Cf. p.* 15.
[5] B. °kusalassa. *Cf. pp.* 48, 49, §§ 4-6.
[6] K. *has formula* 1. *Cf. p.* 15.

Digitized by Google

Nānākhaṇikā nonīvaraṇā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*). Nonīvaraṇā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ nīvaraṇānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nonīvaraṇā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ nīvaraṇānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*) . . . āhāra- . . . indriya- . . . jhāna . . . magga- . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ [1] . . . (*evaŋ avasesā cattāri*[2] *pañhā kātabbā*).

1. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ thīnamiddhanīvaraṇassa uddhaccanīvaraṇassa avijjānīvaraṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo.[3]

2. Nīvaraṇo dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ . . . pacchājātaŋ [1] . . . (*evaŋ nīvaraṇamūle tīṇi*).

4. Nonīvaraṇo[4] dhammo nonīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

5. Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

6. [5]Nonīvaraṇo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

7. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca . . . nīvaraṇassa . . .

---

[1] K. *omits*. [2] *So* R., K. *and* S.

[3] R. *and* B. *insert* cakkaŋ.

[4] K. (*footnote*) Amhākaŋ potthake imasmiŋ nīvaraṇaduke ādito patthāya yāva tīṇi purejātaŋ ārammaṇasarisan ti idaŋ vacanaŋ naṭṭha. Sīhaḷapotthake pāḷiyā nayānusārena sodhitaŋ.

[5] S. *omits* § 6.

Digitized by Google

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātaŋ kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā thīnamiddhanīvaraṇassa uddhaccanīvaraṇassa āvijjānīvaraṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca vatthu ca thīnamiddhanīvaraṇassa uddhaccanīvaraṇassa[1] avijjānīvaraṇassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo . . . nonīvaraṇassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[2] āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto nonīvaraṇo eko khandho ca nīvaraṇā ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Nīvaraṇā ca vatthu ca nonīvaraṇānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ . . . Nīvaraṇā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ . . . Pacchājātā nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā[3] purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā . . .[4] khandhā kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca imassa . . .[4] Pacchājātā[4] . . . khandhā rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

9. Nīvaraṇo ca nonīvaraṇo ca dhammā nīvaraṇassa ca nonīvaraṇassa ca dhammassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ.[5] Sahajāto nonīvaraṇo[6] eko khandho ca kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ thīnamiddhanīvaraṇassa uddhaccanīvaraṇassa avijjānīvaraṇassa cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . Kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca vatthu ca thīnamiddha- . . .[4] avijjānīvaraṇassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

Hetuyā cattāri,	sahajāte nava,
ārammaṇe nava,	aññamaññe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,	nissaye nava,
anantare nava,	upanissaye nava,
samanantare nava,	purejāte tīṇi,

---

1 R. *and* B. *omits.*
2 S. *omits.*
3 B. *omits to next* khandhā.
4 *As just above.*
5 R. *and* B. *add* purejātaŋ.
6 K. nīvaraṇo.

Digitized by Google

pacchājāte tīṇi,
āsevane nava,
kamme cattāri,[1]
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte nava,
vippayutte pañca,[2]
atthiyā nava,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava.

1. Nīvaraṇo . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta-upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇo . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

3. Nīvaraṇo . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nonīvaraṇo . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejāta- . . . pacchājāta- . . . kamma- . . . āhāra- . . . indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nonīvaraṇo . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa-. . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. Nonīvaraṇo . . .[3] purejātapaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇo ca . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

8. Nīvaraṇo ca . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . .[2] sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.

9. Nīvaraṇo ca . . . dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe nava,[4]
nādhipatiyā nava,
sabbattha nava;[5]
no-avigate nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe cattāri . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
nasamanantare cattāri,
na-aññamaññe dve,

---

[1] (?) ekaŋ. *See p.* 299. R. *and* B. tīṇi. [2] B. *omits clause.*
[3] *As in* 5. [4] B. hetuyā nārammaṇe nava.
[5] R. *inserts* no-vigate nava.

Digitized by Google

na-upanissaye cattāri . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . ., namagge cattāri, nasampayutte dve, navippayutte cattāri, nonatthiyā cattāri, novigate cattāri.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava . . . (*anulomamātikā vitthāretabbā*), avigate nava.

NĪVARAṆADUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

Digitized by Google

[XXXIV.

NĪVARAṆIYA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Nīvaraṇiyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇiyo dhammo uppajjati . . . (*Nīvaraṇiyadukaŋ yathā lokiyadukaŋ evaŋ kātabbaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ; dvikkhattuŋ kāmacchandena, catukkhattuŋ paṭighena ca; uddhaccaŋ vicikicchā ca ubho p'ete*[1] *sakiŋ sakiŋ*[2] *nīvaraṇānaŋ nīvaraṇehi*[3] *aṭṭhavidhaŋ payojaṇaŋ;*[4] *Nīvaraṇadukassa mātikā idha katā.*)

---

[1] B. etaŋ. S. eta.
[2] B. satipati.
[3] B. nīvaraṇo hi.
[4] B. saŋyojanaŋ (*sic*).

Digitized by Google

[XXXV.

NĪVARAṆASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ . . . nīvaraṇavippayutto . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

3. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ . . .[1] khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

4. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ . . . nīvaraṇavippayutto . . .

Nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ . . .[2] dve . . . (*paṭisandhi yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*[3]).

8. Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca . . . nīvaraṇavippayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nīvaraṇasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā pañca,	natthiyā dve,
ārammaṇe dve,	vigate dve,[4]
adhipatiyā pañca,	avigate pañca.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ . . . nahetupaccayā.

---

[1] *As under* 1.
[2] *As under* 3.
[3] *Cf. pp.* 170, 171, §§ 4-8.
[4] R. *and* B. *omit clause.*

Digitized by Google

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.

4.[1] Nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ . . . nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā dve,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā pañca,
nānantare pañca,[2]
na-aññamaññe pañca,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte cattāri,
napacchājāte pañca,
nāsevane pañca,
nakamme dve,
navipāke pañca,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,[3]
navippayutte dve,[4]
nonatthiyā tīṇi.[5]

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā pañca,
napurejāte cattāri,
nakamme dve,
navipāke pañca,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe dve, . . . pe . . . magge ekaŋ, . . . pe . . . avigate dve.

(*Sahajātavāro pi evaŋ kātabbo.*)

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā . . .

Nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

---

[1] B. *has formula* 5.

[2] R. *and* S. *insert* nasamanantare, *without numeral.* R. *also omits numeral after clauses* 4 *and* 5.

[3] B. dve.

[4] B. *omits clause.*

[5] B. natthiyā. S. *adds* novigate tīṇi.

Digitized by Google

. . . pe . . . Ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . .[1] Vatthuŋ paccayā[2] nīvaraṇavippayuttā khandhā.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto . . .
Vatthuŋ paccayā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā.

6. [3]Nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . .
Vatthuŋ paccayā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

7. Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto . . .
Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca . . . nīvaraṇavippayutto . . .
Nīvaraṇasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

9. Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . .
Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . . Nīvaraṇasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,	anantare cattāri,
ārammaṇe cattāri,	. . . pe . . . vipāke ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā nava,	avigate nava.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ . . . nahetupaccayā.
Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paccayā avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ . . . nahetupaccayā.
Ahetukaŋ nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ; vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā nīvaraṇavippayuttā khandhā.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto . . .

---

[1] *Cf. pp.* 176, 177, § 4. [2] S. *inserts* tīṇi *always.*
[3] B. *omits this section.*

Digitized by Google

Vatthuŋ paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato[1] moho.

7. Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā . . .[2] moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā cattāri,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
. . . pe . . . napurejāte cattāri,
napacchājāte cattāri,[3]
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā dve,[4]
novigate tīṇi.

(*Evaŋ itare dve gaṇanā pi nissayavāro pi kātabbā.*)

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho . . . pe . .

Hetuyā dve,
ārammaṇe dve,
sabbattha dve;
vipāke ekaŋ,
avigate dve.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe saŋsaṭṭho vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho . . . pe . . .

Nahetuyā dve,
nādhipatiyā dve,[5]
napurejāte dve,
nakamme dve,
navipāke dve,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
navippayutte dve.

(*Evaŋ itare dve gaṇanā pi sampayuttavāro pi kātabbā.*)

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] *As under* 5. [3] R. *and* B. nava.
[4] R. *and* B. tīṇi. [5] B. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

(*a*) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā[1] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*).

(*b*) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā hetū cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

(*c*) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā . . .[2] khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .[3]

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . . Nīvaraṇavippayuttā hetū . . .[4] (*paṭisandhi*).

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Rāgaŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo diṭṭhi vicikicchā uddhaccaŋ domanassaŋ uppajjati. Diṭṭhiŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo diṭṭhi . . .[5] uppajjati. Vicikicchaŋ ārabbha[6] vicikicchā diṭṭhi uddhaccaŋ domanassaŋ . . . Uddhaccaŋ ārabbha uddhaccaŋ uppajjati, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā[7] . . . Domanassaŋ ārabbha domanassaŋ uppajjati, diṭṭhi vicikicchā uddhaccaŋ uppajjati.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . . Ariyā[8] nīvaraṇasampayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Nīvaraṇasampayutte khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañāṇena nīvaraṇasampayuttacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti. Nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā iddhividhiñāṇassa[9] cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto[10] dhammo . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ . . . phalaŋ nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ

---

[1] K., B., yuttā hetu *throughout*. S. *now* °yutto, *now* °yuttā.
[2] *As in* (*a*). [3] *As in* (*b*). [4] *As in* 1 (*c*). [5] *As just above*.
[6] S. *inserts* rāgo, *omitting* diṭṭhi. [7] S. *omits*. K. domanassa.
[8] S. *omits sentence*. B. *excises to* cittasamaŋgissa.
[9] R. *omits*. [10] S. *omits to* cakkhuŋ.

Digitized by Google

. . . nīvaraṇavippayutte khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati . . . (*yāva āvajjanāya*).

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . .[1] nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . . Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ . . . nīvaraṇavippayutte khandhe assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo diṭṭhi vicikicchā uddhaccaŋ domanassaŋ uppajjati.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—rāgaŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—nīvaraṇasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo . . . Sahajātādhipati:—(*a*) nīvaraṇasampayuttādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). (*b*) Nīvaraṇasampayuttādhipati[2] . . .[3] cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ . . .

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto dhammo . . . Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā phalaŋ . . .[4] Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa[5] phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātādhipati:—nīvaraṇavippayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ . . .[6]

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto dhammo . . . Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ . . . pe . . . pubbe . . . jhānaŋ . . . cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ . . . nīvaraṇavippayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo diṭṭhi uppajjati; . . . pe . . .

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . anantara- . . . paccayo. Purimā purimā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā pacchi-

---

[1] S. *omits this section.* [2] S. °yutto. [3] *As under* 1.
[4] *Cf. p.* 309, § 4. [5] K. *omits.* [6] *As in* 2 (*b*).

Digitized by Google

mānaŋ pacchimānaŋ nīvaraṇasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ* [1]). Nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. (*Idha* purimā purimā *natthi.*)[2] Purimā purimā nīvaraṇavippayuttā khandhā . . .[3] nīvaraṇavippayuttānaŋ . . . Anulomaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . . Āvajjanā nīvaraṇasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . samanantara- . . . sahajāta . . . aññamañña- . . . nissaya- . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati, . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; dosaŋ, mohaŋ, mānaŋ, diṭṭhiŋ . . . patthanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; rāgo . . . pe . . . patthanā rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . . Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe[3] . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ jhānaŋ vipassanaŋ maggaŋ abhiññaŋ samāpattiŋ uppādeti; dosaŋ, patthanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti, rāgo . . . pe . . . patthanā saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . . Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .[3] pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . maggaŋ abhiññaŋ samāpattiŋ uppādeti; sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti; . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti; saddhā . . . pe . . . senā-

---

[1] R. *and* B. mūlā °abbā. S. mūle °abbā.
[2] K. *adds* mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ. [3] *As under* 1.

Digitized by Google

sanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . . Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . .[1] pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti; sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ kāyikaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati; saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa[2] diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . purejātapaccayena paccayo. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, vatthu nīvaraṇavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . . Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . .[3] . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo doso moho . . . Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu nīvaraṇasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa[4] . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*dve*).

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . . āsevana- . . . (*dve*) . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.[5] Nīvaraṇasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ . . .[6] (*mūlāni kātabbāni*[7]).

Sahajāta, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā nīvaraṇasampayuttā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ . . . Nānākhaṇikā nīvaraṇa-

---

[1] *As under* 1. [2] K., B. *omit.* [3] *As under* 4.

[4] S. *and* K. sampayuttassa. *Cf. p.* 15, § 2.

[5] S. *omits next four sentences.* [6] B. *omits sentence.*

[7] B. mūlā °abbā.

Digitized by Google

sampayuttā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nīvaraṇasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .
Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).
. . . vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*).

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dhammassa āhāra- . . . indriya- . . . jhāna- . . . magga- . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*dve*).

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . . vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.
Sahajātaŋ,[1] pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .[2]
Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . .
Purejātaŋ vatthuŋ nīvaraṇasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.
Nīvaraṇasampayutto eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ,[3] pacchājātaŋ. Sahajātā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

3. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa ca . . .
Nīvaraṇasampayutto eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ ciṭṭasamuṭṭhānānañ ca ; dve . . . dvinnaŋ . . .

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

---

[1] B. *inserts* purejātaŋ. [2] B. *excises next four lines.*
[3] R. *inserts* purejātaŋ.

Digitized by Google

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . . Purejātaŋ[1]:—cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo diṭṭhi vicikicchā uddhaccaŋ domanassaŋ uppajjati. Vatthu nīvaraṇasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto nīvaraṇasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . . dvinnaŋ . . .

8. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . . nīvaraṇavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajātā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ . . . Pacchājātā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā ca kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā nīvaraṇasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā cattāri,
ārammaṇe cattāri,
adhipatiyā pañca,
anantare cattāri,[2]
samanantare cattāri,
sahajāte pañca,
aññamaññe dve,
nissaye satta,
upanissaye cattāri,
purejāte dve,
pacchājāte dve,
āsevane dve,
kamme cattāri,[3]
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre cattāri,
indriye cattāri,
jhāne cattāri,
magge cattāri,
sampayutte dve,
vippayutte tīṇi,
atthiyā satta,
natthiyā cattāri,
vigate cattāri,
avigate satta.

1. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājāta-, kammapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] K. *and* S. *repeat* purejātaŋ. [2] B. *omits to* indriye.
[3] S. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

3. Nīvaraṇasampayutto . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-,[1] kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Nīvaraṇavippayutto . . . ārammaṇa-, upanissaya-, pūrejātapaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . . sahajāta-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

8. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ca . . . sahajāta-, pacchājāta-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā satta,
nārammaṇe satta,
nānantare satta,
nasamanantare satta,
nasahajāte pañca,
na-aññamaññe pañca,
nanissaye pañca,[2]
na-upanissaye satta,
napurejāte satta,[3]
namagge satta,
nasampayutte pañca,
navippayutte pañca,
no-atthiyā cattāri,
nonatthiyā satta,
novigate satta,
no-avigate cattāri.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe cattāri,[4] . . . pe . . .
. . . nasamanantare cattāri,
na-aññamaññe dve,[5]
na-upanissaye cattāri,
namagge cattāri,
nasampayutte dve,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā cattāri,
novigate cattāri.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe cattāri,
adhipatiyā pañca (*anulomagaṇanā kātabbā*),
avigate satta.

NĪVARAṆASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] S. *omits clause.* [2] B. *omits clause.* [3] R. *and* B. cha.
[4] B. *begins :* no adhipatiyā cattāri, na-anantare cattāri.
[5] B. *omits next four clauses.*

Digitized by Google

[XXXVI.

NĪVARAṆO-CEVA-NĪVARAṆIYA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Nīvaraṇaŋ ceva nīvaraṇiyaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca[1] dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca thīnamiddha-, uddhacca-, avijjānīvaraṇaŋ . . . (*Evaŋ sabbe gaṇanā vibhajitabbā nīvaraṇadukasadisā. Ninnānākaraṇā Āsavadukasadisā*[2].)

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇiyo dhammo nīvaraṇassa ceva nīvaraṇiyassa ca dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā[3] ca hetū sampayuttakānaŋ nīvaraṇānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca dhammo nīvaraṇiyassa ceva no ca nīvaraṇassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇiyā ca hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

3. Nīvaraṇo . . . nīvaraṇassa ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇassa ca dhammassa . . .

Nīvaraṇā . . .[4] khandhānaŋ nīvaraṇānañ ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .

4. Nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

Nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nivaraṇā hetū . . .[4] (*paṭisandhi*).

---

[1] *Only* R. *gives this* ca.

[2] B. Ninnānākaraṇā āmasāsannaninnākaraṇā. S. asamanānākaraṇā. R. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ.

[3] K. *and* B. °yā hetu *always*.

[4] *As under* 2.

Digitized by Google

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇiyassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇe ārabbha nīvaraṇā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Nīvaraṇe ārabbha nīvaraṇiyā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Nīvaraṇe ārabbha nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ paccavekkhati, assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati. Pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā . . . ariyā gotrabhuŋ paccavekkhanti, vodānaŋ, pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese . . . pubbe samudāciṇṇe . . . Cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ nīvaraṇiye ceva no ca nīvaraṇe khandhe aniccato vipassati; assādeti abhinandati, . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ . . . pe . . . dibbena cakkhunā . . . (*yāva āvajjanā tāva kātabbā*).

5. Nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . . nīvaraṇassa ceva . . .

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ, pubbe suciṇṇāni, jhānā . . . cakkhuŋ . . .[1] abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati.

6. Nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . . nīvaraṇassa ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇassa . . .

Dānaŋ . . .[2] taŋ ārabbha nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*evaŋ itare tīṇi kātabbā ārammaṇasadisā; adhipatipaccayo*[3] *purejātaŋ pi ārammaṇasadisaŋ. Upanissaye pi lokuttaraŋ na kātabbaŋ. Saŋkhittaŋ. Evaŋ vitthāretabbaŋ. Yathā nīvaraṇadukaŋ, evaŋ paccavekkhitvā*[4] *kātabbaŋ.*)

Nīvaraṇo-ceva-nīvaraṇiya-dukaŋ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *As under* 4.
[2] *As under* 5.
[3] K. *and* S. adhipati.
[4] K. pekkhitvā.

[XXXVII.

NIVARAṆO-CEVA-NIVARAṆASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca thīnamiddha-, uddhacca-, avijjā- nīvaraṇaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ, sabbe nīvaraṇā kātabbā*).

2. Nīvaraṇañ ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

Nīvaraṇe paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā.

3. Nīvaraṇañ ceva . . . nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca thīnamiddha-, uddhacca-, avijjā- nīvaraṇaŋ sampayuttakā ca khandhā . . . (*cakkaŋ*).

4. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

5. Nīvaraṇasampayuttaŋ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayutte ceva no ca nīvaraṇe khandhe paṭicca nīvaraṇā.

6. Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ . . . nīvaraṇo ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇo ca . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva . . .[1] khandhā nīvaraṇā ca; dve . . .

7. Nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo ceva . . .

---

[1] *As under* 4.

Digitized by Google

Kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca thīnamiddha-, uddhacca-, avijjā-nīvaraṇaŋ . . . (*cakkaŋ*).[1]

8. Nīvaraṇañ ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca nīvaraṇe[2] ca paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

9. Nīvaraṇañ ceva . . . nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo ca dhammā uppajjanti hetupaccayā.

Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ . . .[3] khandhañ ca kāmacchandanīvaraṇañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā thīnamiddha-, uddhacca-, avijjā- nīvaraṇaŋ; dve . . . (*cakkaŋ, saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava, kamme nava,
ārammaṇe nava, āhāre nava,
adhipatiyā nava, avigate nava.[4]
sabbattha nava;

1. Nīvaraṇañ ceva . . .[5] nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchānīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; uddhaccanīvaraṇaŋ paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.

5. Nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇaŋ . . .

Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ.

7. Nīvaraṇañ ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ca nīvaraṇasampayuttañ ceva no ca nīvaraṇañ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇo ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Vicikicchānīvaraṇañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ; uddhaccanīvaraṇañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca avijjānīvaraṇaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā tīṇi, napurejāta nava,
nādhipatiyā nava, napacchājāte nava,

---

[1] K. *omits*. [2] K. nīvaraṇañ. [3] *As under* 8.
[4] S. *has also* vigate nava. [5] *As in* 1, *p*. 318.

Digitized by Google

nāsevane nava, navipāke nava,
nakamme tīṇi, navippayutte nava.

Hetupaccayā,[1] nādhipatiyā nava . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . navippayutte nava.

Nahetupaccayā,[2] ārammaṇe tīṇi, sabbattha tīṇi;
anantare tīṇi, magge tīṇi,
avigate tīṇi.

(*Evaŋ sahajātavāro pi paccayavāro pi nissayavāro pi saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi paṭiccavārasadisā. Ninnānākaraṇā.*)

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Nīvaraṇā ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ nīvaraṇānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

2. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇassa . . .

Nīvaraṇa sampayuttā . . .[3]

3. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇassa ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇassa ca . . .

Nīvaraṇā . . .[4] nīvaraṇasampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ nīvaraṇānañ ca hetupaccayena paccayo.[5]

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo..

Nīvaraṇe ārabbha nīvaraṇā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Nīvaraṇe ārabbha nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Nīvaraṇe ārabbha nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . .

(*a*) Nīvaraṇasampayutte ceva no ca nīvaraṇe khandhe ārabbha nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā khandhā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*). (*b*) Nīvaraṇasampa-

---

[1] S. nahetuyā nava. [2] S. Hetu°. [3] *As under* 1. [4] *As under* 1. [5] R. *and* S. *add formula* 9.

Digitized by Google

yutte . . . [1] ārabbha nīvaraṇā uppajjanti . . . (*mūlaŋ*).[2] Nīvaraṇasampayutte . . .[1] ārabbha nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇo ca dhammā nīvaraṇassa ceva nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (*tīṇi garukārammaṇā yeva*).

4. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . . no ca nīvaraṇassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—nīvaraṇasampayutte ceva no ca nīvaraṇe khandhe garuŋ katvā nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati: — (*a*) nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*). (*b*) Nīvaraṇasampayutte ceva no ca nīvaraṇe khandhe garuŋ katvā nīvaraṇā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—nīvaraṇasampayuttā . . .[1] sampayuttakānaŋ nīvaraṇānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ*).[2] Nīvaraṇasampayutte . . .[3] nīvaraṇā ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—nīvaraṇasampayuttā . . .[1] khandhānaŋ nīvaraṇānañ ca adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

7. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . no ca nīvaraṇo ca dhammā nīvaraṇassa ceva . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati . . . (*tīṇi*).

. . . anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (āvajjanā *pi* vuṭṭhānam *pi natthi. Sabbattha* purimā purimā *kātabbā*) . . . samanantara- . . . sahajāta- . . . (*nava*) . . . aññamañña- . . . (*nava*) . . . nissaya- . . . (*nava*) . . . upanissaya-[4] . . . (*nava; ārammaṇasadisaŋ ;* vipāko[5] *natthi*) . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo.[6]

---

[1] *As in* (*a*).
[2] K. *omits.*
[3] *As in* (*b*).
[4] B. *omits this word.*
[5] K. *and* S. vibhaŋgo.
[6] R. *adds* pañca.

Digitized by Google

4. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

(*a*) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nīvaraṇā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni pucchitabbāni*).[1] (*b*) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā . . .[2] sampayuttakānaŋ nīvaraṇānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. (*c*) Nīvaraṇasampayuttā . . .[2] khandhānaŋ nīvaraṇānañ ca kammapaccayena paccayo.

4. Nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇo[3] . . . āhārapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . indriya- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . jhāna- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . magga- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . sampayutta- . . . (*nava*) . . . vippayutta- . . . (*nava*)[4] . . . atthi- . . . (*nava*) . . . natthi-[5] . . . vigata- . . . (*nava*) . . . avigatapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

Hetuyā tīṇi,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe nava,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye nava,
āsevane nava,
kamme tīṇi,
āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge tīṇi,
sampayutte nava,
vippayutte nava,[4]
atthiyā nava,[6]
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate nava.

1. Nīvaraṇo ceva . . . nīvaraṇasampayuttassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajāta- . . . upanissaya- . . . paccayo . . . (*evaŋ nava pi tīsu padesu*[7] *parivattetabbā*).

Nahetuyā nava, nārammaṇe nava, no-avigate nava.

---

[1] R. *and* S. mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ. [2] *As in* (*a*).
[3] B. *has formula* 2. [4] R., B. *and* S. *omit clause.*
[5] B. *omits clause.* [6] S. *omits clause.*
[7] K. *paresu.* S. evaŋ pana tīsu pari°.

Digitized by Google

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,[1]
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
namagge tīṇi,
navippayutte tīṇi,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava, adhipatiyā nava (*anulomamātikā kātabbā*) avigate nava.

NĪVARAṆO-CEVA-NĪVARAṆASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[1] R. *and* B. *insert:* nādhipatiyā tīṇi, nānantare tīṇi, . . .

Digitized by Google

[XXXVIII.

NIVARAṆAVIPPAYUTTA-NIVARAṆIYA-DUKAŊ.]

Nīvaraṇavippayuttanīvaraṇiyaŋ[1] dhammaŋ paṭicca nīvaraṇavippayuttanīvaraṇiyo dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Nīvaraṇavippayuttanīvaraṇiyaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi,*[2] *saŋkhittaŋ. Yathā cūḷantaraduke*[3] *lokiyadukaŋ evaŋ kātabbaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ*).

NĪVARAṆAVIPPAYUTTA-NĪVARAṆIYA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] R. °vippayuttaŋ nīvaraṇiyaŋ. [2] S. *omits.* [3] S. cull°.

Digitized by Google

[XXXIX.

PARĀMĀSA-DUKAŊ.]

2. Parāmāsaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca no parāmāso dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Parāmāsaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

4. No parāmāsaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca no parāmāso dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

No parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi, yāva ajjhattikā*[1] *mahābhūtā*).

5. No parāmāsaŋ . . . parāmāso dhammo . . .

No parāmāse khandhe paṭicca parāmāso.

6. No parāmāsaŋ . . . parāmāso ca no parāmāso . . .

No parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ . . .[2] khandhā parāmāso ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

8. Parāmāsañ ca no parāmāsañ ca . . . no parāmāso . . .

No parāmāsaŋ[3] ekaŋ khandhañ ca parāmāsañ ca paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

Hetuyā pañca,	vipāke ekaŋ,
ārammaṇe pañca,	avigate pañca.
sabbattha pañca;	

4. No parāmāsaŋ . . . no parāmāso . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ no parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo

---

[1] B. asaññasattā. *Cf. p.* 153, § 4. [2] *As under* 4.

[3] B. Parāmāsaŋ.

Digitized by Google

khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .[1] (*ahetuka-paṭisandhi, yāva asaññasattā*). Vicikicchāsahagate uddhacca-sahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasaha-gato moho.

2. Parāmāsaŋ . . . no parāmāso . . . nārammaṇa-paccayā.

Parāmāsaŋ paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

4. No parāmāsaŋ . . . uppajjati nārammaṇapaccayā.

No parāmāse khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ, . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

8. Parāmāsañ ca no parāmāsañ ca . . .

Parāmāsañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paṭicca citta-samuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā pañca,[2]
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte pañca,
napacchājāte pañca,
nāsevane pañca,
nakamme tīṇi,
navipāke pañca,
nāhāre ekaŋ,[4]
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte pañca,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā pañca,[5]
navipāke pañca,
nasampayutte nava,[3]
navippayutte pañca,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ,[6]
sabbattha ekaŋ;
avigate ekaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro pi paṭiccavārasadiso.*)

---

[1] B. *reads:* Ahetukaŋ no parāmāsaŋ paṭicca cittasam-uṭṭhānaŋ, no parāmāsaŋ ahetukapaṭisandhi . . .
[2] B. nava. [3] B. *and* S. *omit clause.* [3] B. tīṇi.
[5] B. nava. [6] R. *and* B. *insert* ananantare ekaŋ.

Digitized by Google

2. Parāmāsaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā no parāmāso dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Parāmāsaŋ paccayā sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

4. No parāmāsaŋ . . . paccayā no parāmāso . . .[1]

No parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi, yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*). Vatthuŋ paccayā no parāmāsā khandhā.

5. No parāmāsaŋ . . . parāmāso . . . hetupaccayā.

No parāmāse khandhe paccayā parāmāso; vatthuŋ paccayā parāmāso.

6. No parāmāsaŋ . . . parāmāso ca no . . .

No parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā parāmāso ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Vatthuŋ paccayā parāmāso; mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ; vatthuŋ . . .[2] sampayuttakā ca khandhā.

8. Parāmāsañ ca no parāmāsañ ca . . . no parāmāso . . . hetupaccayā.

No parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca parāmāsañ ca paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . Parāmāsañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ. Parāmāsañ ca mahābhūte ca paccayā . . .[2] Parāmāsañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā no parāmāsā khandhā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā pañca, sabbattha pañca;
ārammaṇe pañca, vipāke ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā pañca, avigate pañca.

4. No parāmāsaŋ . . . no parāmāso . . . nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ no parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi, yāva asaññasattā*). Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ paccayā kāyaviññāṇaŋ; vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā no parāmāsā khandhā. Vicikic-

---

[1] B. *omits next three sentences.* [2] *As just above.*

Digitized by Google

chāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchā-, uddhacca-[1] sahagato moho . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,	navipāke pañca,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,	nāhāre ekaŋ,
nādhipatiyā pañca,	na-indriye ekaŋ,
nānantare tīṇi . . . pe . . .	najhāne ekaŋ,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,	namagge ekaŋ,
napurejāte pañca,	nasampayutte tīṇi,
napacchājāte pañca,	navippayutte pañca,
nāsevane pañca,	nonatthiyā tīṇi,
nakamme tīṇi,	novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā pañca . . . (*evaŋ sabbaŋ*[2] *kātabbaŋ*).

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ, avigate ekaŋ,

(*Nissayavāro paccayavārasadiso.*)

1. Parāmāsaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho parāmāso[3] dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Parāmāsaŋ saŋsaṭṭhā sampayuttakā khandhā . . . (*evaŋ pañca pañhā kātabbā. Arūpe*[4] *yeva saŋsaṭṭhavāro pi sampayuttavāro pi evaŋ kātabbā*).

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

No parāmāsā hetū[5] sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.[6]

5. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa dhammassa . . .

No[7] parāmāsā hetū parāmāsassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa ca . . .

No parāmāsā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ parāmāsassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .

---

[1] B. *omits.* [2] B. *and* S. *omit.* R. sabbattha. [3] K. no parāmāso. [4] K. Arūpaŋ. [5] K. °u *always.* [6] B. *leaps to next section* :—Parāmāso . . . [7] S. *omits sentence.*

Digitized by Google

1. Parāmāso . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsaŋ ārabbha parāmāso uppajjati . . . (*mūlāni kātabbāni*[1]). Parāmāsaŋ ārabbha no parāmāsā khandhā uppajjanti. Parāmāsaŋ ārabbha parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa . . .

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā, taŋ paccavekkhati, assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, diṭṭhi,[2] vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati; pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti.[3] Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā no parāmāse pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese pubbe . . .[4] Cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ no parāmāse khandhe aniccato vipassati . . . pe . . . assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, diṭṭhi,[2] vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; cetopariyañāṇena no parāmāsacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti, ākāsānañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa, ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, no parāmāsā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa dhammassa . . .

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ, taŋ assādeti . . .[5] rāgo[2] uppajjati,[2] diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . pubbe jhānā . . . pe . . . cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ no parāmāse khandhe assādeti, abhinandati; taŋ ārabbha rāgo[2] diṭṭhi . . . pe . . .

6. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa ca . . .

Dānaŋ . . . taŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Pubbe

---

[1] B. °lā °bā. B. °laŋ °baŋ. [2] R. *omits.*
[3] R. °khati; *in other* dukāni, °khanti.
[4] *Cf. just above.* [5] *As under* 4.

Digitized by Google

. . . jhānā . . . cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ . . . no parāmase khandhe assādeti, taŋ ārabbha parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti.

7. Parāmāso ca . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe ārabbha . . . pe . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Parāmāso . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsaŋ garuŋ katvā parāmāso . . . (*tīṇi*, ārammaṇādhipati *yeva kātabbā*[1]).

4. No parāmāso . . . no parāmāsassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ, taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati assādeti, abhinandati; taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi[2] . . . pe . . . pubbe . . . pe . . . jhānā . . . pe . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ . . . phalaŋ garuŋ . . . nibbānaŋ garuŋ . . . Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ no parāmāse khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti . . .[3] diṭṭhi . . .[2] pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—no parāmāsādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .[4] uposathakammaŋ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . pe . . . cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ . . . diṭṭhi[5] . . . pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—no parāmāsādhipati[6] parāmāsassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati . . .[4] taŋ garuŋ katvā parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Sahajātādhipati:—no parāmāsādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ parāmāsassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .

7. Parāmāso ca . . . adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] B. *and* S. °baŋ. [2] R. *omits. As just above.*
[3] *As just above.* [4] *As under* 4. [5] *So also* R.
[6] K. no parāmāsā hetu. B. no parāmāso adhipati (*under* 6, °sā). S. *very corrupt.*

Digitized by Google

Ārammaṇādhipati:—parāmāsañ ca sampayuttake ca khandhe garuŋ katvā parāmāso . . . (*tīṇi*).

1. Parāmāso dhammo . . . anantarapaccayena paccayo.

(*a*) Purimo purimo parāmāso pacchimassa pacchimassa parāmāsassa anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*). (*b*) Purimo purimo parāmāso pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ no parāmāsānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Parāmāso vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.[1] Purimo . . .[2] parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. No parāmāso . . . no parāmāsassa . . .

(*a*) Purimā purimā no parāmāsā khandhā pacchimānaŋ . . .[3] Anulomaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni kātabbāni*[4]). (*b*) Purimā . . .[5] pacchimassa pacchimassa parāmāsassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā parāmāsassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. (*c*) Purimā . . .[6] parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Āvajjanā parāmāsassa ca . . .[7]

7. Parāmāso ca . . . parāmāsassa . . .

Purimo purimo parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimassa[8] . . . (*mūlāni kātabbāni*[9]). Purimo purimo parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ no parāmāsānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo. Parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. Purimo . . .[10] parāmāsassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

1. Parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa dhammassa samanan-

---

[1] K. *adds mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*. [2] *As in* (*a*).
[3] *As in* 1 (*b*), *one sentence*. [4] R. °laŋ °baŋ. B. °lā °bā.
[5] *As in* 4 (*a*). [6] *As in* 4 (*b*). [7] *As in* 4 (*c*).
[8] *As in* 1 (*a*). [9] R. *and* B. °lā °bā. S. °laŋ °baŋ.
[10] *As in first sentence.*

Digitized by Google

tara- . . . sahajāta- . . . aññamañña- . . . nissaya- . . . (*pañca*) . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—parāmāso parāmāsassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

4. No parāmāso . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe[1] . . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti; mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ ganhāti.[2] Sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ rāgaŋ dosaŋ mohaŋ[3] mānaŋ diṭṭhiŋ[4] patthanaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ. Senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti; pāṇaŋ hanati . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati. Saddhā . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya rāgassa . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiyā patthanāya kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa maggassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa dhammassa . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe[1] . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaŋ upanissāya diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti, sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ rāgaŋ diṭṭhiŋ[4] patthanaŋ kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissāya diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti; saddhā . . . senāsanaŋ parāmāsassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaŋ upanissāya diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti sīlaŋ . . . pe[5] . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti. Saddhā[5] . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

7. Parāmāso ca no parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

Parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā parāmāsassa . . . (*tīṇi*).

---

[1] *As under* 1. [2] R. *omits clause.*

[3] *For these two terms* S. *substitutes* domanassaŋ.

[4] R. *omits.* [5] R. *has no hiatus.*

Digitized by Google

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ. Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ :—cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ aniccato vipassati, . . . pe . . . assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, diṭṭhi,[1] vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati. Dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthupurejātaŋ :—cakkhāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . kāyāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa . . . Vatthu no parāmāsānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . .[2] pe . . . vatthuŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo[1] uppajjati,[1] diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . Vatthupurejātaŋ :—vatthu parāmāsassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa ca . . .

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . .[3] taŋ ārabbha parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. Vatthupurejātaŋ :— vatthu parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi, pacchājātā kātabbā*) . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*nava*).

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā :—no parāmāsā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā :—no parāmāsā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni kātabbāni*). No parāmāsā cetanā parāmāsassa kammapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] R. *omits*. [2] *As under* 4. [3] *As under* 5.
[4] R. *and* B. °lā °bā. S. °laŋ °baŋ.

Digitized by Google

No parāmāsā cetanā parāmāsassa sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ citta- . . . paccayo.

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*) . . . āhāra- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . indriya- . . . (*tīṇi*) . . . jhānapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi*).

2. Parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa maggapaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsāni maggaṅgāni . . . (*evaŋ pañca pañhā kātabbā*) . . . sampayuttapaccayena paccayo . . . (*pañca*) . . . vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

4. No parāmāso . . . vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

5. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa . . .

Purejātaŋ :—vatthu parāmāsassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa ca . . .

Purejātaŋ :—vatthu parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

8. Parāmāso ca . . . no parāmāsassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

2. Parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa dhammassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ. Sahajāto parāmāso sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājāto parāmāso[1] purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

4. No parāmāso dhammo no parāmāsassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

5. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa. . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajātā no parāmāsā[2] khandhā parāmāsassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ :—cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo[3]

---

[1] S. no parā°. [2] S. *omits* no. [3] R. *omits*.

Digitized by Google

uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati . . . pe . . . Vatthu parāmāsassa atthipaccayena paccayo.

6. No parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa ca . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahājato no parāmāso eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ parāmāsassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Purejātaŋ . . .[1] ārabbha parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti Vatthu parāmāsassa ca sampayuttakānañ ca khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

8. Parāmāso ca . . . no parāmāsassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ. Sahajāto no parāmāso eko khandho ca parāmāso ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ[2] atthipaccayena paccayo; dve khandhā . . . pe . . . Parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ . . .[3] Parāmāso ca[4] mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ . . . Parāmāso ca vatthu ca no parāmāsānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājāto parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā purejātassa imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājāto parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca purejātassa imassa . . .[5] Pacchājāto parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā tīṇi,
ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare nava,
samanantare nava,
sahajāte pañca,
aññamaññe pañca,
nissaye pañca,
upanissaye nava,
purejāte tīṇi,
pacchājāte tīṇi,
āsevane nava,
kamme tīṇi,
vipāke ekaŋ,

[1] *As under* 5. [2] B. *omits last three words.*

[3] B. *omits next three sentences.*

[4] S. *here omits this and the next page and nine following* dukāni, *re-entering, at* mahābhūte ca paccayā (*for* paṭicca) kaṭattā . . . saŋkhittaŋ, *in* Cittasamuṭṭhāna-dukaŋ.

[5] *As just above.*

Digitized by Google

āhāre tīṇi,
indriye tīṇi,
jhāne tīṇi,
magge pañca,
sampayutte pañca,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiyā pañca,
natthiyā nava,
vigate nava,
avigate pañca.

1. Parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇapacca-paccayena paccayo . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.
2. Parāmāso . . . no parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.
3. Parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa ca . . . ārammaṇa-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.
4. No parāmāso . . . no parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.
5. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.
6. No parāmāso . . . parāmāsassa ca . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.
7. Parāmāso ca . . . parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇa-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.
8. Parāmāso ca . . . no parāmāsassa . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājātapaccayena paccayo.
9. Parāmāso ca . . . no parāmāsassa ca . . .[1]

Nahetuyā nava,
nārammaṇe nava,
sabbattha nava;
no-avigate[2] nava.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā tīṇi,[3]
nanantare tīṇi,[3]
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe ekaŋ,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
. . . pe . . . namagge tīṇi,
nasampayutte ekaŋ,
navippayutte tīṇi,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe nava,
adhipatiyā nava . . . (*anulomamātikā kātabbā*),
avigate pañca.

PARĀMĀSA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *As in* 1.   [2] S. avigate.   [3] K. *omits.*

Digitized by Google

[XL.

PARĀMAṬṬHA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Parāmaṭṭhaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca parāmaṭṭho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Parāmaṭṭhaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā citta-samuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi, yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*).[1]

2. Parāmaṭṭhaŋ . . . paṭicca . . . (*parāmaṭṭhadukaŋ yathā cūḷantaraduke lokiyadukaŋ, evaŋ kātabbaŋ. Ninnānā-karaṇaŋ*).

PARĀMAṬṬHA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

[1] *Cf. p.* 169, § 1.

Digitized by Google

[XLI.

PARĀMĀSASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAṄ.]

1. Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ . . . hetupaccayā.
Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā; dve . . .

2. Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . .
Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

3. Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ . . . parāmāsasampayutto ca . . .
Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ . . . (*cf.* § 1) khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

4. Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . .
Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ . . . (§ 3) dve . . . Paṭisandhikkhaṇe khandhe paṭicca vatthu, vatthuŋ paṭicca khandhā; ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . pe . . .

8. Parāmāsasampayuttañ ca parāmāsavippayuttañ ca . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . .
Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā pañca,
ārammaṇe dve,
adhipatiyā pañca,
anantare dve,
samanantare dve,[1]
sahajāte pañca,
aññamaññe dve,
nissaye pañca,
upanissaye dve,
purejāte dve,[1]
āsevane dve,
kamme pañca,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre pañca . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . .,
magge pañca,

[1] K. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

sampayutte dve,
vippayutte pañca,
atthiyā pañca,
natthiyā dve,
vigate dve,
avigate pañca.

4. Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ . . . parāmāsavippayutto dhammo uppajjati nahetupaccayā.

Ahetukaŋ parāmāsavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ . . . (*ahetuka-paṭisandhi yāva asaññasattā*). Vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagate khandhe paṭicca vicikicchā-, uddhacca-sahagato moho.

2. Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . . nārammaṇapaccayā.

Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

4. Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . .

Parāmāsavippayutte khandhe paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*yāva asaññasattā*).

8. Parāmāsasampayuttañ ca . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . .

Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā pañca,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,[1]
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
nanissaye tīṇi,[2]
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte cattāri,
napacchājāte pañca,
nāsevane pañca,
nakamme dve,
navipāke pañca,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.[1]

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi, nādhipatiyā pañca:—evaŋ kātabbaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ, avigate ekaŋ.

(*Sahajātavāro paṭiccavārasadiso.*)

---

[1] B. *omits clause.*

[2] R. *and* B. *omit clause.*

1. Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ paccayā parāmāsasampayutto dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*tīṇi, paṭiccavārasadisā*).

4. Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . . Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi, yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*). Vatthuŋ paccayā parāmāsavippayuttā khandhā.

5. Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ . . . parāmāsasampayutto . . . Vatthuŋ paccayā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā.

6. Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ . . . parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . Vatthuŋ paccayā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā. Mahābhūte paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

7. Parāmāsasampayuttañ ca . . . parāmāsasampayutto . . . Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ ekan khandhañ ca vatthuñ ca paccayā tayo khandhā; dve . . .

8. Parāmāsasampayuttañ ca . . . parāmāsavippayutto . . . Parāmāsampayutte khandhe ca mahābhūte ca paccayā cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ.

9. Parāmāsasampayuttañ ca . . . parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . hetupaccayā.

Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ . . .[1] dve . . . Parāmāsasampayutte . . .[2] rūpaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

Hetuyā nava,
ārammaṇe cattāri,
adhipatiyā nava,
anantare cattāri,
samanantare cattāri,
sahajāte nava,
aññamaññe cattāri,
nissaye nava,
upanissaye cattāri,
purejāte cattāri,
āsevane cattāri,
kamme nava,
vipāke ekaŋ,
āhāre nava,[3]
avigate nava.

4. Parāmāsavippayuttaŋ[4] . . . uppajjati nahetupaccayā. Ahetukaŋ parāmāsavippayuttaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paccayā

---

[1] *As under* 7. [2] *As under* 8. [3] R. *adds* pe.
[4] R. *has formula* 2.

Digitized by Google

tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*ahetukapaṭisandhi, yāva asaññasattā.*) Cakkhāyatanaŋ paccayā cakkhuviññāṇaŋ . . . kāyāyatanaŋ . . . pe . . . Vatthuŋ paccayā ahetukā parāmāsavippayuttā khandhā. Vicikicchāsahagate uddhaccasahagate khandhe ca vatthuñ ca paccayā vicikicchāsahagato uddhaccasahagato moho.

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava,
nānantare tīṇi,
nasamanantare tīṇi,
na-aññamaññe tīṇi,
na-upanissaye tīṇi,
napurejāte cattāri,
napacchājāte nava,
nāsevane nava,
nakamme cattāri,
navipāke nava,
nāhāre ekaŋ,
na-indriye ekaŋ,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,
nasampayutte tīṇi,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā tīṇi,
novigate tīṇi.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe tīṇi,
nādhipatiyā nava:—evaŋ gaṇetabbaŋ.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe ekaŋ,
avigate ekaŋ.

(*Nissayavāro paccayavārasadiso.*)

1. Parāmāsasampayuttaŋ dhammaŋ saŋsaṭṭho parāmāsasampayutto . . . hetupaccayā.

Hetuyā dve,
ārammaṇe dve,
sabbattha dve;
vipāke ekaŋ,
avigate dve.

Nahetuyā ekaŋ,
nādhipatiyā dve,
napurejāte dve,[1]
napacchājāte dve,
nāsevane dve,
nakamme dve,
navipāke dve,
najhāne ekaŋ,
namagge ekaŋ,[2]
navippayutte dve . . .

(*evaŋ itare dve*[3] *gaṇanā pi sampayuttavāro pi kātabbā*).

---

[1] K. *omits clause.* [2] B. *omits clause.* [3] R. *has here* ||.

Digitized by Google

1. Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo parāmāsasampayuttassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

(*a*) Parāmāsasampayuttā[1] hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlāni kātabbāni*)· (*b*) Parāmāsasampayuttā hetū cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo. (*c*) Parāmāsasampayuttā hetū . . . (*cf. a*) cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . . (*cf. b*).

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . . Parāmāsavippayuttā hetū . . . (*cf. c*) paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Rāgaŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati[2] diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiŋ assādeti . . . rāgo diṭṭhi uppajjati.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . . Ariyā parāmāsasampayutte pahīnakilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhitakilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti, parāmāsasampayutte khandhe aniccato vipassanti . . . assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha parāmāsavippayutto rāgo, diṭṭhi,[3] vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati. Cetopariyañāṇena parāmāsasampayuttacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti. Parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . . Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ pacccavekkhati, assādeti . . .[4] uppajjati. Pubbe suciṇṇāni . . . jhānā . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti, phalaŋ, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ariyā parāmāsavippayutte pahīnakilese vikkhambhitakilese . . . pubbe . . . cakkhuŋ . . .

---

[1] K., °ā *as always,* B. °ā *in* (*a*) *and* (*b*), °o *in* (*c*), °ā *under* 4. *Only* R. *has* ū *in* hetu.

[2] R. *omits next line.* [3] R. *omits.* [4] *As under* 2.

Digitized by Google

vatthuŋ parāmāsavippayutte khandhe aniccato vipassanti,[1] . . . pe . . . assādeti . . .[2] uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti, cetopariyañāṇena parāmāsavippayuttacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti; ākāsanañcāyatanaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanassa . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa, rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa, parāmāsavippayuttā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammūpagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .

Dānaŋ sīlaŋ uposathakammaŋ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ, parāmāsavippayutte khandhe assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi . . . pe . . .

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . ȧdhipatipaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—rāgaŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati.[2] Parāmāsasampayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo . . . Sahajātādhipati:—parāmāsasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—parāmāsasampayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā parāmāsavippayutto rāgo uppajjati . . . Sahajātādhipati:—parāmāsasampayuttādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

3. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa ca . . .

Sahajātādhipati:—parāmāsasampayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . .[3]

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

---

[1] R. vipassati. [2] R. *omits last clause.* [3] *As under* 2.

Digitized by Google

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti. abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā parāmāsavippayutto rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . Ariyā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā phalaŋ . . . nibbānaŋ . . . Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Cakkhuŋ . . . pe . . . vatthuŋ parāmāsavippayutte khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā parāmāsavippayutto rāgo uppajjati . . . pe . . . Sahajātādhipati:—parāmāsavippayuttādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . . Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā parāmāsasampayutto[1] rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi[1] uppajjati,[1] . . . pe . . . pubbe . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuŋ . . .[2] katvā parāmāsasampayutto rāgo . . . diṭṭhi[1] uppajjati . . . pe . . .

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . anantarapaccayena paccayo.

Purimā purimā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ parāmāsasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . . Parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā vuṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena paccayo.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . . Purimā purimā parāmāsavippayuttā khandhā pacchimānaŋ pacchimānaŋ parāmāsavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ[3] anulomaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantarapaccayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . . Āvajjanā parāmāsasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ anantarapaccayena paccayo.[4]

---

[1] K. *omits.* [2] *As under* 4. [3] R. *and* B. *omit last two words.* [4] B. *adds* samanantarapacca.

Digitized by Google

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*pañca*),[1] aññamañña- . . . (*dve*), nissaya- . . . (*satta*)[2] . . . upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇūpanissayo, anantarūpanissayo, pakatūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—parāmāsasampayutto rāgo moho diṭṭhi[3] patthanā parāmāsasampayuttassa rāgassa mohassa diṭṭhiyā patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . . Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—parāmāsasampayuttaŋ rāgaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti, mānaŋ jappeti . . . pe . . . parāmāsasampayuttaŋ mohaŋ diṭṭhiŋ[3] patthanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti,[4] samāpattiŋ uppādeti, mānaŋ jappeti, pāṇaŋ hanati, saŋghaŋ bhindati; parāmāsasampayutto rāgo moho diṭṭhi[3] patthanā saddhāya . . . pe . . . paññāya rāgassa dosassa mohassa mānassa patthanāya, kāyikassa sukhassa, phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . . Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti . . . mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ[3] gaṇhāti.[3] Sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . paññaŋ rāgaŋ mānaŋ patthanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti . . . pāṇaŋ hanati . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati . . . kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati. Saddhā, paññā rāgo[5] māno patthanā . . . kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ . . . senāsanaŋ saddhāya paññāya, rāgassa, mānassa, patthanāya, kāyikassa sukhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . . Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . pe . . . Pakatūpanissayo :—saddhaŋ upanissāya diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti;[6] sīlaŋ . . . pe . . . senāsanaŋ upanissāya diṭṭhiŋ gaṇhāti;[7] saddhā . . . pe . . .

---

[1] K. *omits these numbers.* [2] B. cattāri.
[3] R. *omits.* [4] K. pe *to* saŋghaŋ.
[5] B. *inserts* doso. [6] R. *has instead* rāgo uppajjati.
[7] R. *has instead* || patthanā.

Digitized by Google

senāsanaŋ parāmāsasampayuttassa rāgassa . . . pe . . . patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto dhammo parāmāsavippayuttassa dhammassa purejātapaccayena paccayo.

Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ, vatthupurejātaŋ; ārammaṇapurejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ, vatthuŋ aniccato vipassati, assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha parāmāsavippayutto rāgo, diṭṭhi,[1] vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati; dibbena cakkhunā . . .[2] Vatthupurejātaŋ:—cakkhāyatanaŋ . . .[2] vatthu parāmāsavippayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . . Ārammaṇapurejātaŋ . . . cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha parāmāsasampayutto rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi[1] uppajjati.[1] Vatthupurejātaŋ:—vatthu parāmāsasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ purejātapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . pacchājātapaccayena paccayo . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . āsevanapaccayena paccayo . . . (*dve*) . . . kammapaccayena paccayo.

Parāmāsasampayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa.

Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā parāmāsasampayuttā cetanā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo. Nānākhaṇikā parāmāsasampayuttā cetanā vipākānaŋ khandhānaŋ kaṭattā ca rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo . . .[3] (*mūlaŋ pucchitabbaŋ*). Parāmāsasampayuttā cetanā parāmāsasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ citta- . . .

---

[1] R. *omits.* [2] *As on p.* 15.

[3] B. *excises remainder of* kammavāro.

Digitized by Google

4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .
Sahajātā, nānākhaṇikā. Sahajātā parāmāsavippayuttā cetanā sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca . . . Nānākhaṇikā parāmāsavippayuttā cetanā . . .[1] rūpānaŋ kammapaccayena paccayo.

. . . vipākapaccayena paccayo . . . (*ekaŋ*), āhāra- . . . (*cattāri*), indriya-[2] . . . (*cattāri*), jhāna- . . . (*cattāri*), magga- . . . (*cattāri*), sampayutta- . . . paccayo . . . (*dve*).

2. Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo parāmāsavippayuttassa dhammassa vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.
Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ[2] . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).
4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .
Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).
5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .
Purejātaŋ vatthu parāmāsasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ vippayuttapaccayena paccayo.

1. Parāmāsasampayutto . . . atthipaccayena paccayo.
Parāmāsasampayutto eko khandho tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo ; dve . . .[3]
2. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .
Parāmāsā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo . . . (*mūlaŋ kātabbaŋ*).
3. Parāmāsasampayutto . . .
Parāmāsasampayutto eko[4] . . . khandhānaŋ citta- . . .[5]
4. Parāmāsavippayutto . . .
Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ āhāraŋ indriyaŋ . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*).
5. Parāmāsavippayutto . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .
Purejātaŋ:—cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Vatthu parāmāsasampayuttānaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.
7. Parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . parāmāsasampayuttassa . . .

---

[1] *As under* 2. [2] K. *omits.* [3] K. *excises till* § 4.
[4] *As under* 1. [5] *As under* 2.

Digitized by Google

Sahajātaŋ, purejātaŋ. Sahajāto parāmāsasampayutto eko khandho ca vatthu ca tiṇṇannaŋ khandhānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo; dve . . .

8. Parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa . . .

Sahajātaŋ, pacchājātaŋ, āhāraŋ, indriyaŋ. Sahajātā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā ca mahābhūtā ca cittasamuṭṭhānānaŋ rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā ca kabaḷiŋkāro āhāro ca imassa kāyassa atthipaccayena paccayo. Pacchājātā parāmāsasampayuttā khandhā ca rūpajīvitindriyañ ca kaṭattā rūpānaŋ atthipaccayena paccayo.

Hetuyā cattāri,	kamme cattāri,
ārammaṇe cattāri,	vipāke ekaŋ,
adhipatiyā pañca,	āhāre cattāri,
anantare cattāri,	indriye cattāri,
samanantare cattāri,	jhāne cattāri,
sahajāte pañca,	magge cattāri,
aññamaññe dve,	sampayutte dve,
nissaye satta,	vippayutte tīṇi,
upanissaye cattāri,	atthiyā satta,
purejāte dve,	natthiyā cattāri,
pacchājāte dve,[1]	vigate cattāri,
āsevane dve,	avigate satta.

1. Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

2. Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, pacchājāta-, kammapaccayena paccayo.

3. Parāmāsasampayutto dhammo . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

4. Parāmāsavippayutto dhammo ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya- purejāta-, pacchājāta-, kamma-, āhāra-,[1] indriyapaccayena paccayo.

5. Parāmāsavippayutto dhammo . . . ārammaṇa-, sahajāta-, upanissaya-, purejātapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] K. *omits.*

Digitized by Google

7. Parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . sahajāta-, purejāta-paccayena paccayo.

8. Parāmāsasampayutto ca . . . parāmāsavippayuttassa dhammassa sahajāta-, pacchājāta-, āhāra-, indriyapaccayena paccayo.

Nahetuyā satta,
nārammaṇe satta,
nādhipatiyā satta,
nānantare satta,
nasamanantare satta,
nasahajāte pañca,
na-aññamaññe pañca,
nanissaye pañca,
na-upanissaye satta,
napurejāte cha,
napacchājāte satta,
sabbattha satta;
namagge satta,
nasampayutte pañca,
navippayutte cattāri,[1]
no-atthiyā cattāri,
nonatthiyā satta,
novigate satta,
no-avigate cattāri.

Hetupaccayā, nārammaṇe cattāri,
nādhipatiyā cattāri,[2]
nānantare cattāri,[2]
nasamanantare cattāri,
na-aññamaññe dve,
na-upanissaye cattāri,
sabbattha cattāri;
namagge cattāri,
nasampayutte dve,
navippayutte dve,
nonatthiyā cattāri,
novigate cattāri.

Nahetupaccayā, ārammaṇe cattāri,
adhipatiyā pañca (*anulomamātikā kātabbā*),
avigate satta.

PARĀMĀSASAMPAYUTTA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] B. *omits to* sabbattha cattāri.
[2] K. *omits clause.*

Digitized by Google

[XLII.

PARĀMĀSO-CEVA-PARĀMAṬṬHA-DUKAŊ.]

2. Parāmāsañ ceva parāmaṭṭhaŋ ca dhammaŋ paṭicca parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Parāmāsaŋ paṭicca sampayuttakā khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ.

4. Parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāsaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso . . .

Parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . . (*paṭisandhi, yāva ajjhattikā mahābhūtā*).

5. Parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāsaŋ . . . parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭho ca . . .

Parāmaṭṭhe ceva no ca parāmāse khandhe paṭicca parāmāso.

6. Parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāsaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭho ca parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso ca . . .

Parāmaṭṭhañ ceva . . .[1] khandhā parāmāso ca cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca . . .[1] dve . . .

8. Parāmāsañ ceva parāmaṭṭhañ ca parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāsañ ca . . . parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso . . .

Parāmaṭṭhañ ceva no ca parāmāsaŋ ekaŋ khandhañ ca parāmāsañ ca paṭicca tayo . . .[1] (*saŋkhittaŋ. Sabbe vārā*[2] *yathā parāmāsadukaŋ, evaŋ kātabbaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ*).

---

[1] *As under* 4.

[2] K. *omits* sabbe vārā.

Digitized by Google

4. Parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso dhammo parāmaṭṭhassa ceva no ca parāmāsassa dhammassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

Parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo . . . (*paṭisandhi*).

5. Parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso . . .

Parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā hetū parāmāsassa hetupaccayena paccayo.

6. Parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāsassa ca . . .

Parāmaṭṭhā ceva no ca parāmāsā hetū sampayuttakānaŋ khandhānaŋ parāmāsassa ca cittasamuṭṭhānānañ ca rūpānaŋ hetupaccayena paccayo.

1. Parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭho ca . . . dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo . . . (*tīṇi* ārabbha[1] *kātabbāni*; *parāmāsdukasadisaŋ*).

4. Parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso . . .

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ paccavekkhati, assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi,[2] vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati. Pubbe . . . jhānā . . . Ariyā . . . gotrabhuŋ paccavekkhanti, vodānaŋ paccavekkhanti, pahīnakilese, vikkhambhitakilese . . . pubbe . . . cakkhuŋ . . . vatthuŋ parāmaṭṭhe ceva no ca parāmāse khandhe aniccato . . . pe . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati . . . (*yāva* āvajjanā[3] *sabbaŋ kātabbaŋ*).

5. Parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso dhammo parāmāsassa ceva parāmaṭṭhassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

Dānaŋ . . .[4] Pubbe . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuŋ . . . khandhe assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo[1] uppajjati[1] diṭṭhi . . . pe . . .

6. Parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca . . . parāmāsassa ceva parāmaṭṭhassa ca parāmaṭṭhassa ceva no ca parāmasassa ca dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

---

[1] *Cf. p.* 9. K. kātabbā. [2] R. *omits.*
[3] K. āvajjanāya. *Cf. p.* 10. [4] *As under* 4.

Digitized by Google

Dānaŋ, sīlaŋ, uposathakammaŋ . . . pubbe . . . jhānā cakkhuŋ . . .[1] aniccato vipassati, assādeti abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha parāmāso ca sampayuttakā ca khandhā uppajjanti. (*Evaŋ itare pi tīṇi* ārabbha *kātabbāni.*[2] *Imaŋ dukaŋ parāmāsadukasadisaŋ. Lokuttaraŋ yamhi na labbhati, tamhi na kātabbaŋ.*[3])

PARĀMĀSO-CEVA-PARĀMAṬṬHA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] *As under* 4.

[2] K. *and* B. °bā.

[3] R. yamhiŋ . . . tamhiŋ. B. *has only* lokuttaraŋ bāhīraŋ (*sic*) kātabbaŋ.

Digitized by Google

[XLIII.

PARĀMĀSAVIPPAYUTTA-PARĀMAṬṬHA-DUKAŊ.]

1. Parāmāsavippayuttaparāmaṭṭhaŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca parāmāsavippayuttaparāmaṭṭho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Parāmāsavippayuttaparāmaṭṭhaŋ[1] ekaŋ khandhaŋ paṭicca tayo khandhā cittasamuṭṭhānañ ca rūpaŋ; dve . . .

4. Parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhaŋ[2] dhammaŋ paṭicca parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ; yathā cūḷantaraduke lokiyadukaŋ evaŋ kātabbaŋ. Ninnānākaraṇaŋ*).

PARĀMĀSAVIPPAYUTTA-PARĀMAṬṬHA-DUKAŊ niṭṭhitaŋ.

---

[1] R. °yuttaŋ parā°. [2] K. *repeats formula* 1.

K. NOTE. *Ito paraŋ* Parāmāso-ceva-parāmāsasampayutta-dukassa *vibhaŋgo amhākaŋ potthake pi. Sīhaḷapotthake pi na dissati.* Parāmāsaduka-parāmāso-ceva-parāmaṭṭhaduka-parāmāsavippayuttaparāmaṭṭhadukāni *pi Sīhaḷapotthake na paññāyanti. Etāni amhākaŋ potthake. Pāḷinayānusāren' eva sodhitāni.*

Digitized by Google

CORRIGENDA

Page 1. *For* [I. *read* [II.
,, 2, § 8, *supply* ā *in* khandhā.
,, 3, *l.* *cakkaŋ ; for* citta-, *l.* citta-.
,, 4, § 4, *l.* mahābhūtaŋ.
,, 9, § 3, *l.* ārammaṇa . . .
,, 10, §§ 4, 6, 7, *l.* ārammaṇa . . .
,, 11, § 4, *l.* dānaŋ; §§ 8, 9, *l.* ārammaṇa . . .
,, 14, §§ 3, 4, 9, *l.* ārammaṇūpanissayo; § 4, *after* uppādeti, *supply* . . .; *after* gaṇhāti, *supply full-stop*.
,, 17, § 2, *l.* hetū purejātassa . . .
,, 20, § 5, *l.* cakkhunā; §§ 6, 8, *l.* khandhānaŋ.
,, 21, *l.* kamme tīṇi; § 4, *l.* ārammaṇa-.
,, 31, § 4, *l.* uppajjati.
,, 34, § 9, *l.* vatthuñ.
,, 46, § 1, *l.* ārammaṇūpanissayo.
,, 63, §§ 2, 4, *l.* Ārammaṇādhipati.
,, 66, l. 3, *l.* upanissayapaccayena.
,, 67, § 1 (2d), *l.* tīṇi.
,, 86, § 1 (2d), *l.* Sappaccayo.
,, 87, § 1 (2d), *l.* upanissaya-.
,, 90, *l.* *ninnānākaraṇaŋ*.
,, 93, § 6, *l.* rūpaŋ.
,, 100, § 4, *l.* anidassanānaŋ.
,, 103, § 4, *l.* purejāta-.
,, 111. § 4, *l.* appaṭighassa.
,, 113, *last* 2 *ll.*, *l.* gaṇhāti. Sīlaŋ . . . dukkhaŋ . . . bhindati. Saddhā . . .

Digitized by Google

Page 121, § 5, *l.* cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ.
„ 126, § 4, *l.* saŋsaṭṭhā.
„ 127, § 4, *l.* vikkhambhitakilese . . .
„ 144, § 6, *l.* samuṭṭhānānaŋ.
„ 159, § 5, *l.* datvā . . .
„ 161, § 3, *l.* āsavānañ ca.
„ 167, § 8, *l.* rūpānaŋ; § 2, *l.* sahajāta-.
„ 170, § 2, *dele* ||.
„ 179, § 4, *l.* kāyaviññāṇaŋ.
„ 193, § 8, *dele* . . . *after* paccayo; *headline, l. Mātikā.*
„ 202, § 7, *l.* upanissayaŋ sabbaŋ.
„ 210, § 5, *l.* pubbe . . . jhānā . . . cakkhuŋ.
„ 218, § 8, *l.* mohañ.
„ 231, § 3, *l.* cittasamuṭṭhānānañ.
„ 234, § 2, *l.* pacchājāta-.
„ 241, § 6, *l.* saŋyojanasampayuttakā.
„ 242, § 4, *l. tīṇi.*
„ 243, *last line, l.* Nānākhaṇikā.
„ 251, § 5, *l.* suciṇṇāni . . .; *also* . . . cakkhuŋ.
„ 274, § 4, *l.* jappeti . . . Sīlaŋ. *Also,* dukkhaŋ . . . utuŋ. *Also,* uppādeti . . . pāṇaŋ. § 5, *l.* gaṇhāti. Sīlaŋ. *Also,* bhindati. Saddhā.
„ 280, § 4, *l.* pacchājāta-.
„ 281, *l.* nārammaṇe.
„ 282, § 1 (2d), *l.* ganthānaŋ.
„ 283, § 5, *l.* suciṇṇāni . . .
„ 288, *l.* Oghaŋ.
„ 296, § 5, *l.* . . . pubbe.
„ 309, § 4, *l.* suciṇṇāni . . .
„ 310, § 4, *idem.*
„ 311, § 2, *l.* uposathakammaŋ . . .

Digitized by Google

APPENDIX

There are in the foregoing Duka's a certain number of lacunæ which the texts apparently require the reader to fill up from the first part, or Tikapaṭṭhāna. I have transcribed certain passages, as they occur for the first time in the Tikapaṭṭhāna, from the several vāra's corresponding to those in the Hetuduka, in which those lacunæ first occur. These passages recur, of course, and require to be adapted to the varying terms of the particular Duka's. Thus, for instance, all allusion to kusala, akusala, avyākata (the subject-matter of the first Tika) must be altered. This is done in the case of the second, or Vedanā Tika, but the main features remain as in the Kusalattika.

Of the first lacuna, p. 1, § 1:—Paṭisandhikkhaṇe . . . pe . . . I can only point out that, as appears throughout the work, the contents of the paṭisandhi sentences vary at each occurrence. And it is probable that, where only . . . pe . . . is given, the instance, or instances immediately preceding those sentences are to be understood as applying also to whatever modifying condition, presumably rebirth, is introduced by that term.[1] [Ed.]

---

[1] At its first occurrence in the Tikapaṭṭhāna the Commentary says:—Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ti kaṭattā rūpasaŋkhatassa avyākatassa avyākatapaṭicca uppatti dassanatthaŋ vuttaŋ. The formula, namely, under which it first occurs, is Avyākataŋ dhammaŋ paṭicca avyākato dhammo uppajjati hetupaccayā.

Digitized by Google

A.

Page 2, § 4:—. . . ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . .

Continue:—paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā, tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaŋ mahābūtaŋ; dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā; mahābhūte paṭicca cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpaŋ (kaṭattā rūpaŋ upādā rūpāŋ).

Page 3:—. . . *sabbe mahābhūtā yāva asaññasatta; and cf. p.* 4, § 4; *p.* 6, § 4 (nāhārapaccayā).

To complete the ' sabbe mahābhūtā, *continue the foregoing thus:*—Bāhiraŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā, tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ; dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā; mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaŋ. Āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ paṭicca tayo mahābhūtā, tayo mahābhūte paṭicca ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ; dve mahābhūte paṭicca dve mahābhūtā; mahābhūte paṭicca upādārūpaŋ. Utusamuṭṭhānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . (*as under* āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ). Asaññasattānaŋ ekaŋ mahābhūtaŋ . . . (*as under* āhārasamuṭṭhānaŋ) . . . dve mahābhūtā; mahābhūte paṭicca kaṭattā-rūpaŋ upādā-rūpaŋ.

B.

Pages 9, 10, § 4. *Cf.* Ārammaṇavāra, Kusalattika:—

[Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.]

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ samādiyitvā uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ paccavekkhati; pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ paccavekkhati. Sekhā gotrabhuŋ paccavekkhanti; vodānaŋ paccavekkhanti; sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhanti; sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; cetopariyañāṇena kusalacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānanti; ākāsānañcāyatanakusalaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanakusalassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Kusalā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa

Digitized by Google

pubbenivāsānussati ñāṇassa yathākammupagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

[Kusalo dhammo akusalassa dhammassa ārammaṇa- . . .]

Dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ samādiyitvā uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo uppajjati, diṭṭhi, uppajjati, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati, pubbe suciṇṇāni assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . . (*as above*) uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . . (*as above*) uddhaccaŋ uppajjati.

[Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . . paccayo.]

Arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ paccavekkhati, pubbe suciṇṇāni paccavekkhati, kusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, cetopariyañāṇena kusalacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā kusalaŋ . . . (*as just above*) vipassanti; kusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati; kusalaŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipāko tadārammaṇtā uppajjati; ākāsānañcāyatanakusalaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakusalaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanavipākassa ca kiriyassa ca ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Kusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbe-nivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammupagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

[Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . .]

Rāgaŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . .[1] domanassaŋ uppajjati. Diṭṭhiŋ assādeti . . . (*as for* rāgo). Vicikicchaŋ ārabbha vicikicchā, diṭṭhi, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati. Uddhaccaŋ ārabbha . . . domanassaŋ ārabbha . . . uddhaccaŋ uppajjati.

[Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . .]

Sekhā pahīne kilese paccavekkhanti, vikkhambhite kilese paccavekkhanti, pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānanti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti; cetopariyāñāṇena akusalacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānanti. Akusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsā-

---

[1] *These excisions are mine.* [Ed.]

Digitized by Google

nussatiñāṇassa yathākammupagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo.

[Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . .. paccayo.]

Arahā pahīne kilese paccavekkhati; pubbe samudāciṇṇe kilese jānāti; akusalaŋ aniccato . . . anattato vipassati; cetopariyañāṇena akusalacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā akusalaŋ aniccato . . . anattato vipassanti; akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalaŋ assādeti . . . rāgo . . . domanassaŋ uppajjati. Akusale niruddhe vipāko tad-ārammaṇatā uppajjati. Akusalā khandhā cetopariyañāṇassa pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa yathākammupagañāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇa- paccayo.

[Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . .]

Arahā phalaŋ paccavekkhati, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhati, nibbānaŋ phalassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇapaccayena paccayo. Arahā cakkhuŋ aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati, sotaŋ, ghānaŋ, jivhaŋ, kāyaŋ, rūpe, sadde, gandhe, rase, phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuŋ vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassati; dibbena cakkhunā rūpaŋ passati, dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; cetopariyañāṇena vipākāvyākata-kiriyāvyākatacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānāti; ākāsānañcāyatanakiriyaŋ viññāṇañcāyatanakiriyassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo. Ākiñcaññāyatanakiriyaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanakiriyassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo. Rūpāyatanaŋ cakkhuviññāṇassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo. Saddāyatanaŋ sotaviññāṇassa, gandhāyatanaŋ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaŋ kāyaviññāṇassa ārammana- . . . paccayo. Avyākatā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇassa pubbe-nivāsānussatiñāṇassa, anāgataŋsañāṇassa āvajjanāya ārammaṇā- . . . paccayo.

[Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . .]

Sekhā phalaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ paccavekkhanti, nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa vodānassa maggassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo. Sekhā vā puthujjanā vā cakkhuŋ aniccato . . . anattato vipassanti, sotaŋ, . . . kāyaŋ, rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuŋ vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe aniccato . . . anattato vipassanti; dibbena cakkhunā

Digitized by Google

rūpaŋ passanti; dibbāya sotadhātuyā saddaŋ suṇāti; cetopariyañāṇena vipākāvyākata-kiriyāvyākatacittasamaŋgissa cittaŋ jānanti. Avyākatā khandhā iddhividhañāṇassa cetopariyañāṇassa pubbe-nivāsānussatiñāṇassa anāgataŋsañāṇassa ārammaṇa- . . . paccayo.

[Avyakato . . . akusalassa . . .]

Cakkhuŋ assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo, diṭṭhi, vicikicchā, uddhaccaŋ, domanassaŋ uppajjati; sotaŋ . . . rūpe . . . phoṭṭhabbe, vatthuŋ vipākāvyākato kiriyāvyākate khandhe assādeti; abhinandati, taŋ ārabbha rāgo . . . uppajjati.

C.

Pages 11, 12, §§ 4-6. *Cf.* adhipativāra, Kusalattika :—

[Kusalo dhammo kusalassa dhammassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo.]

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ datvā sīlaŋ samādiyitvā uposathakammaŋ katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati; pubbe suciṇṇāni garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati; jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati. Sekhā gotrabhuŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti, vodānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Sekhā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Sahajātādhipati :—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ . . . (*as in text*, § 1).

[Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . . adhipati . . . paccayo.]

Ārammaṇādhipati:—dānaŋ datvā . . . katvā taŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Pubbe suciṇṇāni garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Jhānā vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaŋ garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

[Kusalo . . . avyākatassa . . . adhipati . . . paccayo.]

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—arahā maggā vuṭṭhahitvā maggaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati. Sahajātādhipati :—kusalādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātādhipati:—kusalādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ . . . (*as in text*, § 3).

Digitized by Google

[Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . .]

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—rāgaŋ, garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Diṭṭhiŋ garuŋ . . . rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati. Sahajātādhipati:—akusalādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ . . . (*as in text*, § 1).

[Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . .]

Sahajātādhipati:—akusalādhipati cittasamuṭṭhānaŋ rūpānaŋ adhipati . . . paccayo.

[Akusalo . . . akusalassa ca avyākatassa ca . . .]

Sahajātādhipati:—akusalādhipati sampayuttakānaŋ . . . (*as in text*, § 3).

[Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . .]

Ārammaṇādhipati, sahajātādhipati. Ārammaṇādhipati:—arahā phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati; nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhati. Nibbānaŋ phalassa adhipatipaccayena paccayo. Sahajātādhipati . . . (*resembling text*, § 3).

[Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . .]

Ārammaṇādhipati:—sekhā phalaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ garuŋ katvā paccavekkhanti. Nibbānaŋ gotrabhussa, vodānassa, maggassa adhipati . . . paccayo.

[Avyākato . . . akusalassa . . .]

Ārammaṇādhipati:—cakkhuŋ . . . sotaŋ . . . phoṭṭhabbe garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, vatthuŋ vipākāvyākate kiriyāvyākate khandhe garuŋ katvā assādeti, abhinandati, taŋ garuŋ katvā rāgo, diṭṭhi uppajjati.

D.

Page 12, § 4:—Anulomaŋ, *etc.* *Cf.* anantaravāra, Kusalattika:—

Anulomaŋ gotrabhussa, anulomaŋ vodānassa, gotrabhu maggassa, vodānaŋ maggassa anantarapaccayena paccayo. [Kusalo dhammo avyākatassa . . .] Kusalaŋ vuṭṭhānassa, maggo phalassa, anulomaŋ sekhā phalasamāpattiyā, nirodhā vuṭṭhahantassa nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-kusalaŋ phalasamāpattiyā anantara- . . . paccayo.

Digitized by Google

E.

Page 14, § 4:—dānaŋ deti . . . *Cf.* upanissayavāra, Kusalattika:—

Ārammaṇūpanissayo . . . (*read as under* Ārammaṇādhipati, *Appendix B.*). Anantarūpanissayo . . . (*read as under* anantaravāra, *text pp.* 12, 13). Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti sīlaŋ samādiyati uposathakammaŋ karoti, jhānaŋ uppādeti, vipassanaŋ uppādeti, maggaŋ uppādeti, abhiññaŋ uppādeti, samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgaŋ, paññaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samādiyati . . . (*repeat as above*) samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Saddhā, sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgo, paññā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Paṭhamassa jhānassa parikammaŋ paṭhamassa jhānassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Dutiyassa jhānassa parikammaŋ dutiyassa jhānassa, tatiyassa jhānassa parikammaŋ tatiyassa jhānassa, catutthassa jhānassa parikammaŋ catutthassa jhānassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Ākāsānañcāyatanassa parikammaŋ ākāsāñcāyatanassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. (*So for the other three* aruppajjhānāni) . . . Paṭhamaŋ jhānaŋ dutiyassa jhānassa, dutiyaŋ . . . tatiyassa, tatiyaŋ . . . catutthassa, catutthaŋ . . . ākāsānañcāyatanassa . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaŋ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanassa upanissayapaccayena paccayo. Dibbassa cakkhunassa parikammaŋ nibbassa cakkhussa upanissayā . . . paccayo. Dibbāya sotadhātuyā,[1] iddhividhañāṇassa, cetopariyañāṇassa, pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇassa, yathākammupagañāṇassa anāgataŋañsāṇassa, parikammaŋ anāgataŋsañāṇassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Dibbacakkhu dibbāya sotadhātuyā; dibbasotadhātu iddhividhañāṇassa . . . (*continue for remaining four*) . . . upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Paṭhamassa maggassa parikammaŋ paṭhamassa maggassa upanissaya- . . , paccayo . . . (*so for other* maggā). Paṭhamo maggo dutiyassa maggassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo . . . (*etc.*) . . . catutthassa maggassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo.

---

[1] *Repeat as in foregoing sentence.*

Digitized by Google

Sekhā maggaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ samāpattiŋ uppādenti, uppannaŋ samāpajjanti; saŋkhāre aniccato dukkhato anattato vipassanti. Maggo sekhānaŋ atthapaṭisambhidāya, dhammapaṭisambhidāya, niruttipaṭisambhidāya, paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya, thānāṭhānakosallassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo.

[Kusalo . . . akusalassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ ganhāti. Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgaŋ, paññaŋ upanissāya mānaŋ jappeti, diṭṭhiŋ ganhāti. Saddhā, sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgo, paññā rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, mānassa, diṭṭhiyā, patthanāya upanissaya- . . . paccayo.

[Kusalo . . . avyākatassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo:—saddhaŋ upanissāya attānaŋ assādeti, abhinandati, paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaŋ dukkhaŋ paccanubhoti. Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgaŋ, paññaŋ upanissāya attānaŋ assādeti, abhinandati, paritāpeti, pariyiṭṭhimūlakaŋ dukkhaŋ paccanubhoti. Sīlaŋ, sutaŋ, cāgo, paññā kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa, phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Kusalaŋ kammaŋ vipākassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Arahā maggaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ kiriyasamāpattiŋ uppādeti, uppannaŋ samāpajjati, saŋkhāre aniccato . . . vipassati. Maggo arahato attha-, dhamma-, nirutti-, paṭibhāna-paṭisambhidāya, ṭhānāṭhānakosallassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Maggo phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo.

[Akusalo . . . akusalassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati, adinnaŋ ādiyati, musā bhaṇati, pisuṇaŋ, pharusaŋ bhaṇati, samphappalapati, sandhiŋ chindati, nillopaŋ harati, ekāgārikaŋ karoti, paripanthe tiṭṭhati, paradāraŋ gacchati, gāmaghātaŋ karoti, nigamaghātaŋ karoti, mātaraŋ, pitaraŋ, arahantaŋ, jīvitaŋ voropeti, duṭṭhena cittena tathāgatassa lohitaŋ uppādeti, saŋghaŋ bhindati. Dosaŋ upanissāya, mohaŋ upanissāya, mānaŋ, diṭṭhiŋ, patthanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati . . . pe . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā rāgassa, dosassa . . . patthanāya upanissaya . . . paccayo. Pāṇātipāto pāṇātipātassa,

Digitized by Google

pāṇātipāto adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisuṇāya vācāya, pharusāya vācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya vyāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Adinnādānaŋ . . . (*similar to above*) . . . (*c a k k a ŋ*) . . . Mātughātikammaŋ mātughātikammassa, matughātikammaŋ pitughātikammassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo . . . Arahantaghātikammassa, ruhituppādakammassa, saŋghabhedakammassa, niyatamicchādiṭṭhiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo . . . (*several lines in this strain*).

[Akusalo . . . kusalassa . . .]

Pakatūpanissayo.—rāgaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samādiyati, uposathakammaŋ karoti, jhānaŋ, vipassanaŋ, maggaŋ, abhiññaŋ, samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Dosaŋ, mohaŋ, mānaŋ, diṭṭhiŋ, patthanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . (*as above*) samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Pāṇaŋ hantvā tassa paṭighātattāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Adinnaŋ ādiyitvā musā bhaṇitvā . . . samphappalapitvā, sandhiŋ chinditvā, nillopaŋ haritvā, ekāgārikaŋ karitvā, paripanthe ṭhatvā, gāmaghātaŋ, nigamaghātaŋ karitvā, tassa paṭighātattāya dānaŋ deti . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Mātaraŋ . . . pitaraŋ . . . arahantaŋ jīvitā voropetvā, duṭṭhena . . . lohitaŋ uppādetvā, saŋghan bhinditvā, tassa paṭighātattāya dānaŋ deti, sīlaŋ samādiyati, uposathakammaŋ karoti.

[Akusalo . . . avyākatassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo:—rāgaŋ upanissāya attānaŋ assādeti, paritapati . . . (*as above*) . . . paccanubhoti. Dosaŋ, mohaŋ, mānaŋ, diṭṭhiŋ, patthanaŋ upanissāya attānaŋ assādeti . . . paccanubhoti. Rāgo, doso, moho, māno, diṭṭhi, patthanā kāyikassa sukhassa . . . dukkhassa, phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Akusalaŋ kammaŋ vipākassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo.

[Avyākato . . . avyākatassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo:—kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa, phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ kāyikassa suk-

Digitized by Google

hassa, kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Utu kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Bhojanaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa kāyikassa dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utu, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ kāyikassa sukhassa, dukkhassa phalasamāpattiyā upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Phalasamāpatti kāyikassa sukhassa upanissaya- . . . paccayo. Arahā kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ kiriyāsamāpattiŋ uppādeti, uppannaŋ samāpajjati, saŋkhāre aniccato . . . vipassati, kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissāya anuppannaŋ kiriyāsamāpattiŋ uppādeti . . . (*as above*).

[Avyākato . . . kusalassa . . .]

. . . Pakatūpanissayo:—kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utu bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ upanissāya dānaŋ deti . . . samāpattiŋ uppādeti. Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, dukkhaŋ, utu, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ saddhāya, sīlassa, sutassa, cāgassa, paññāya upanissaya . . . paccayo.

[Avyākato . . . akusalassa . . .[

. . . Pakatūpanissayo : — kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati, adinnaŋ ādiyati, musā, pisuṇaŋ, pharusaŋ bhaṇati, samphappalapati, sandhiŋ chindati, nillopaŋ harati . . . saŋghaŋ bhindati. Kāyikaŋ dukkhaŋ, utuŋ, bhojanaŋ, senāsanaŋ upanissāya pāṇaŋ hanati . . . (*saŋkhittaŋ*) . . . saŋghan bhindati. Kāyikaŋ sukhaŋ, dukkhaŋ, utu, bhojanaŋ senāsanaŋ rāgassa, dosassa, mohassa, mānassa, diṭṭhiyā, patthanāya upanissayapaccayena paccayo.

It will be seen that, with material so unwieldy as the last quotation, the problem of how to fill in the slight skeletons in the various Duka's is only answered by the new problem of what not to put in. A comparison of the skeletons with the filling-in matter may go some way to solve it. On p. 14 the words c a t u t t h a s s a m a g g a s s a should

Digitized by Google

apparently have been inserted *before* mānaŋ jappeti. Maggassa, again, in the following section, as well as patthanāya, seem by the foregoing to be out of their place *after* senāsanaŋ. This is again the case in the second Duka. The Lokiya-Duka, on the other hand (p. 142), gives, in its upanissayavāra, a rather more consecutive rendering of parts of the original, though it still remains difficult to know how much to insert immediately before the expression mānaŋ jappeti.

A curious feature in the variants under B-E is that, in the present volume, ariyā almost entirely (*cf.* p. 15) replaces arahā. Once or twice, in this connexion, one of the texts will give the verb (usually paccavekkhati) in the singular, with Ariyā for subject (*e.g.*, p. 343, *l.* 1), as if the Arahā of the Tikas had become Ariyā in the Duka's gradually, not to say inadvertently. (In Burmese the *h* and *y* are easily confused.) [Ed.]

END OF VOLUME I.

BILLING AND SONS, LTD., PRINTERS, GUILDFORD.

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google